

A HANDBOOK OF COLLOCATION
OF ENGLISH PREPOSITIONS

英语介词
搭配手册

汤忠卫 汤文菲 著

新华出版社

英语介词搭配手册

A HANDBOOK OF COLLOCATION
OF ENGLISH PREPOSITIONS

汤忠卫 汤文菲 著

新 华 出 版 社

图书在版编目(CIP)数据

英语介词搭配手册/汤忠卫等著. - 北京: 新华出版社, 1998, 12

ISBN 7-5011-4322-6

I. 英… II. 汤… III. 英语-介词-手册 IV. H314.2-62

中国版本图书馆 CIP 数据核字(98)第 39261 号

英语介词搭配手册

汤忠卫 汤文菲 著

*

新华出版社出版发行

(北京宣武门西大街 57 号 邮编: 100803)

新华书店经销

新华出版社印刷厂印刷

*

850 × 1168 毫米 32 开本 15.625 印张 500 千字

1999 年 2 月第一版 1999 年 2 月北京第一次印刷

ISBN 7-5011-4322-6/H·14 定价: 28.00 元

前 言

众所周知,英语的特质就在于介词的运用。能否熟练地掌握英语介词的用法,标志着一个人英语水平的高低。许多学习英语的人,在学到一定阶段后,很难取得明显的突破。其主要原因就在于对英语介词掌握得程度不够。虽然在英语词汇中,介词所占的比例很小,但介词与实词间的搭配关系却千变万化,为我们进一步学好英语带来了较大的困难。

介词的搭配是英语语法中的一项重要内容。掌握灵活的介词用法和丰富的词汇量在英语学习中同等重要。词汇在某种意义上说是静止的,而介词在运用中却体现了动态的特点。正是由于介词的妙用,才使英语句式变化无穷,具有了丰富的表现力。

我们在长期从事英语教学与研究工作中发现,英语介词搭配用法虽然千变万化,但仍大有规律可循。本书集多年积累的经验,全面系统地阐述了介词与名词、代词、动词、形容词、副词和数词的搭配关系,旨在为学习英语的人突破介词难关提供一条捷径。本书体例新颖,例句丰富,通俗易懂,具有较强的实用性。

由于英语介词搭配形式变化无穷,介词及其搭配而成的词组或习惯用语更是数不胜数,本书一般只列出其一二项基本释义,很难做到无所不包。对于本书未尽之处和英语介词搭配中的细微差别,只能靠读者在学习与研究中去仔细推敲、琢磨了。

在著述本书的过程中,河北医科大学外语教研室的赵贵旺、高苗青以及王涤非、朱念海、周有、刘志忠、张彦斌、宋雅红等同志也做了大量工作。我们查阅并借鉴了一些经典著作,在此谨表感谢。

由于我们能力所限,不足之处,敬请指正。

著 者
1995年6月

目 录

第一章 介词的分类	(1)
1. 简单介词	(1)
2. 合成介词	(8)
3. 分词介词	(10)
4. 词组介词	(11)
第二章 常见介词的基本用法	(15)
1. about	(15)
2. above	(18)
3. across	(20)
4. after	(20)
5. against	(21)
6. along	(22)
7. among	(23)
8. as	(23)
9. at	(24)
10. because of	(29)
11. before	(29)
12. behind	(30)
13. below	(32)
14. beneath	(33)
15. beside	(35)
16. besides	(36)

17. between	(36)
18. beyond	(37)
19. but	(39)
20. by	(41)
21. during	(44)
22. except	(45)
23. for	(45)
24. from	(50)
25. in	(52)
26. into	(61)
27. like	(63)
28. near	(63)
29. of	(64)
30. off	(74)
31. on (upon)	(74)
32. onto	(79)
33. out of	(79)
34. over	(82)
35. round (around)	(85)
36. since	(85)
37. through	(86)
38. till (until)	(87)
39. to	(88)
40. towards	(91)
41. under	(91)
42. up to	(93)
43. with	(94)
44. within	(97)
45. without	(99)
第三章 介词的受词	(100)
1. 介词和名词连用	(100)

2. 介词和代词连用	(101)
3. 介词和形容词连用	(103)
4. 介词和数词连用	(104)
5. 介词和副词连用	(104)
第四章 介词短语与句子成分	(105)
1. 作状语	(105)
2. 作定语	(113)
3. 作表语	(118)
4. 作补足语	(122)
5. 作插入语	(123)
第五章 介词搭配中需注意的问题	(124)
1. 介词与冠词	(124)
2. 介词和不定式	(125)
3. 介词与疑问词从句和 which 从句	(126)
4. 介词与 that 从句	(127)
5. 介词和动名词	(129)
6. 末位介词	(130)
第六章 介词与名词搭配构成习惯用语	(131)
1. 介词 + 名词	(132)
1) at + 名词	(132)
2) beyond + 名词	(133)
3) by + 名词	(133)
4) for + 名词	(136)
5) from + 名词	(136)
6) in + 名词	(137)
7) of + 名词	(142)
8) off + 名词	(142)
9) on + 名词	(143)
10) out of + 名词	(144)
11) to + 名词	(145)
12) under + 名词	(145)

13)with + 名词	(146)
14)within + 名词	(147)
15)without + 名词	(147)
16)其他	(148)
2. 介词 + a + 名词	(171)
1)at + a + 名词	(171)
2)in + a + 名词	(171)
3)with + a + 名词	(172)
4)其他	(173)
3. 介词 + the + 名词	(177)
1)at + the + 名词	(177)
2)by + the + 名词	(177)
3)in + the + 名词	(178)
4)off + the + 名词	(179)
5)on + the + 名词	(179)
6)over + the + 名词	(181)
7)to + the + 名词	(181)
8)其他	(182)
4. 介词 + 修饰语 + 名词	(189)
1)at + 修饰语 + 名词	(189)
2)by + 修饰语 + 名词	(191)
3)for + 修饰语 + 名词	(191)
4)in + 修饰语 + 名词	(192)
5)of + 修饰语 + 名词	(195)
6)on + 修饰语 + 名词	(196)
7)to + 修饰语 + 名词	(197)
8)under + 修饰语 + 名词	(197)
9)with + 修饰语 + 名词	(197)
10)其他	(198)
5. 名词支配介词	(207)
第七章 动词与介词	(212)

1. 一个动词与一个介词的搭配	(212)
1)v. + about	(212)
2)v. + after	(214)
3)v. + against	(215)
4)v. + among	(216)
5)v. + as	(216)
6)v. + at	(219)
7)v. + behind	(221)
8)v. + between	(221)
9)v. + by	(222)
10)v. + for	(223)
11)v. + from	(230)
12)v. + in	(237)
13)v. + into	(241)
14)v. + of	(243)
15)v. + on	(247)
16)v. + out	(250)
17)v. + over	(251)
18)v. + to	(252)
19)v. + with	(265)
2. 一个动词与两个可交换的介词的搭配	(274)
3. 一个动词与三个可交换的介词的搭配	(281)
第八章 双词动词	(282)
1. v. + about	(283)
2. v. + after	(286)
3. v. + against	(287)
4. v. + as	(289)
5. v. + at	(291)
6. v. + by	(297)
7. v. + down	(298)
8. v. + for	(300)

9. v. + from	(308)
10. v. + in	(312)
11. v. + into	(319)
12. v. + of	(324)
13. v. + off	(328)
14. v. + on	(332)
15. v. + out	(342)
16. v. + over	(349)
17. v. + through	(353)
18. v. + to	(354)
19. v. + up	(360)
20. v. + with	(364)
21. 其他	(372)
第九章 三词动词	(375)
第十章 形容词与介词	(389)
1. adj. + about	(389)
2. adj. + as	(392)
3. adj. + at	(392)
4. adj. + for	(394)
5. adj. + from	(400)
6. adj. + in	(402)
7. adj. + of	(407)
8. adj. + on	(420)
9. adj. + to	(421)
10. adj. + toward	(436)
11. adj. + with	(437)
第十一章 分词与介词	(442)
1. be + ed 分词 + about	(442)
2. be + ed 分词 + against	(443)
3. be + ed 分词 + as	(444)
4. be + ed 分词 + at	(445)

5. be + ed 分词 + by	(448)
6. be + ed 分词 + for	(450)
7. be + ed 分词 + from	(452)
8. be + ed 分词 + in	(453)
9. be + ed 分词 + of	(455)
10. be + ed 分词 + on	(458)
11. be + ed 分词 + out	(458)
12. be + ed 分词 + over	(458)
13. be + ed 分词 + to	(459)
14. be + ed 分词 + up	(463)
15. be + ed 分词 + upon	(463)
16. be + ed 分词 + with	(463)
第十二章 词组介词	(468)
1. at + 名词 + 介词	(468)
2. by + 名词 + 介词	(470)
3. for + 名词 + 介词	(471)
4. in + 名词 + 介词	(472)
5. on + 名词 + 介词	(481)
6. to + 名词 + 介词	(482)
7. under + 名词 + 介词	(483)
8. with + 名词 + 介词	(483)
后 记	(485)

第一章 介词的分类

英语中介词有 100 多个,按构成分为四类。如下:

1. 简单介词

例如:

about 关于;大约	from 从
after 在……之后	in 在……里
as 作为	of ……的
at 在一点;正对着	on 在……上面;关于
by 按照,依……	to 向……,到……
for 为了;在一段时间内	with 用……,伴有

We must know how to take good care of cadres.

我们必须善于爱护干部。

He prides himself on being a member of our collective.

他以身为这个集体的一员而感到自豪。

He was employed in a bank.

他在银行工作。

He employs himself in geodesy.

他从事大地测量工作。

Just then I caught sight of my classmates.

就在这时候我一眼看见了我的同班同学们。

Are you used to this kind of weather?

这种天气你习惯吗?

A foreigner is usually unfamiliar with many customs of China.

外国人通常不熟悉中国的许多风俗。

People are uneasy about the air pollution.

人们对空气污染感到忧虑。

His speech is worthy of attention.

他的讲话值得注意。

Bees are very useful to us.

蜜蜂对我们很有用。

Both instruments are valuable to this process.

这两个仪器对这个过程都是很有价值的。

The doctor is well versed in medicine.

这医生精通医术。

They began to search for a way to break out of their dependence on the imperialists.

他们开始寻找摆脱对帝国主义依赖的办法。

You've brought the trouble on yourself.

麻烦是你自己惹起来的。

We must not give way to these unreasonable demands.

我们不应该向这些不合理的要求让步。

This old machine is of no use, we'll try to get rid of it.

这部老机器没用了,我们将想法把它处理掉。

He doesn't concern himself with such trifles.

他不关心这样的小事。

My secretary takes care of my mail.

我的秘书负责处理我的函电。

Another problem which the world will face is to get rid of refuse.

世界将面临着另一问题是处理废物。

He takes care of water pumps.

他看管一些水泵。

He has so many responsibilities that he must be frugal with his time.

他有许多事情,因此他必须节省他的时间。

I don't know what he came here for.

我不知道他到这儿来干什么。

Tell John to come in. I want to discuss his problem with him face to face.
请告诉约翰进来,我想与他当面讨论这个问题。

I have spoken to you alone, one by one.

我已经跟你们单独地,一个一个地谈过话了。

It is common knowledge that ability to do a particular job and performance on the job do not always go hand in hand.

众所周知,工作能力和工作成效并不总是一致。

I was away from school last week because I had toothache.

上周我没去上学是因为我牙痛了。

Some countries have large numbers of earthquakes.

有些国家地震发生的次数非常频繁。

They arrived early, in order that they might get seat.

他们到得很早,以便能找到个好座位。

Father will be home from the office by and by.

父亲很快就要下班回家了。

Yet people need fuel, animals, and crops in order to live.

然而,人们为了活命,需要燃料、动物和庄稼。

A mirror must be flat if it is going to throw back an image which is exactly the same as the thing in front.

如果要映出一个与镜子前物体一模一样的影像,那么镜子必须是平的。

He was not much of an oculist.

他不是一个小明的眼科医生。

It grew dark and the lights went on in the houses one by one.

天渐渐地暗下来,各家各户的灯火一个个亮起来。

As I sipped her delicious coffee, she talked on and on.

我啜饮着她那可口的咖啡,她则滔滔不绝地讲下去。

We must make the best of our opportunities to speak English.

我们必须尽量利用机会讲英语。

She gave birth to a boy last night.

她昨晚生了个男孩。

She takes good care of everybody.

她关心大家。

It is sometimes impossible to keep clear of difficulties.

困难往往是不可避免的。

The girls went for a walk arm in arm in the park.

女孩子们臂挽臂地在公园里散步。

This process has increased in importance year by year.

这个过程的重要性逐年增加了。

Little by little man's knowledge grew.

人的知识是逐渐增长的。

Things go on day by day.

事物天天在发展。

I did all that work for nothing. It was all wrong.

我做那些工作全无用途,全做错了。

Please be prompt from now on.

今后要快一点。

House after house put into the shine of the streetlights a wall of black windows.

一栋栋房屋在街灯映照下,显出一堵堵墙壁,上面满是黑洞洞的窗户。

John sits next to Frank.

约翰坐在福兰克的旁边。

His little daughter grows prettier and prettier day by day.

他的小女儿长得越来越美丽。

Our country becomes stronger day by day.

我们的国家日益强大。

It's quite impossible for me to write this excise, because I haven't got a pen.

我不能写这个练习,因为我没有钢笔。

Democrats agree with Republicans on some matters.

民主党人在某些事情上与共和党人意见一致。

You can apply to Dean Barton for admission to the school.

你可向巴顿校长申请入学。

I have applied for a job with that company.

我已向该公司申请工作。

That regulation does not apply to you.

这条规则对你不适用。

Bob argued with Mary about having a party.

鲍博和玛丽讨论聚会的事。

The meal is fit for a patient.

这种饭食适于病人吃。

Caruso was famous as a singer.

卡鲁索是出名的歌唱家。

Those books belong to my brother.

那些书是属于我哥哥的。

The chairman assented to the proposal.

主席同意这个建议。

The audience focused its attention on the speaker.

听众集中注意演讲者。

The fact is contrary to my hope.

事实与我的愿望相反。

None but those who have experienced it can form an idea of the sensation.

只有那些具有丰富阅历的人才能想象出那有多么轰动。

The soldiers fought hand to hand.

士兵们作肉搏战。

Do you suppose that I have time for friendly talk?

I am a busy man.

你以为我有时间和你聊天吗？我是个忙人。

He has never been dubious of success.

他对成功从来没有怀疑过。

He was eager for the first prize.

他渴望得到头奖。

He was eager for the game to begin.

他热切期望比赛开始。

It will be easy for him to get there.

他到那里去是容易的。

She is ill with bronchitis.

她有支气管炎。

It is abhorrent to my feelings.

它使我憎恨。

The house is not fit for you to live in.

这间房子不适合你居住。

Is he fit for the job?

他适合干这个工作吗?

The climate is favourable to my health.

这种气候对我的健康有利。

His shoes were far from being waterproof.

他的鞋子一点也不防水。

Robin Hood was famous for his skill with the bow.

罗宾汉是个著名的弓箭手。

I am familiar with this idea.

我晓得这个意见。

The idea is familiar to me.

这个意见我清楚。

He was false to his guiding principle.

他不遵守他的原则。

He was faithful to his vow.

他遵守誓言。

Church property is exempt from taxes.

教会财产是免税的。

One horse is not equal to pulling the heavy cart.

一匹马拉不动这部重载的车子。

I am neither envious of you nor of your success.

我既不妒忌你也不妒忌你的成就。

I don't feel envy at your success.

我不妒忌你的成就。

That novel is completely void of merit.

那部小说毫无价值。

That implement is useful for many purposes in the kitchen.

那种工具在厨房有许多用途。

Jackson is unworthy of your trust.

杰克森不值得你信任。

Jay was unpopular with his schoolmates.

杰不受同学们的欢迎。

The swimmer was unmindful of the weather report.

游泳者不注意天气报告。

Mr. Bailey is completely unfit for that job.

贝里先生一点都不适合那个职务。

A foreigner is usually unfamiliar with many customs of a country.

一个外国人通常不熟悉别国的风俗。

The teams were unequal in skill.

各队的技术不同。

Mr. Bose was unaware of the mistake he had made.

鲍斯先生不知道他犯了错。

Parker is reliable, he's always true to his promises.

派克是可靠的,他践行他的诺言。

Paul is tolerant of other people's opinions.

保罗能容忍他人的意见。

It was thoughtful of you to send Li flowers on her birthday.

你真想得周到,在李的生日送花给她。

Mr. Lyson's statement was tantamount to a confession.

李先生的声明等于是悔过。

I am thankful to you for your advice.

我为你的忠告而向你致谢。

I am not sure about his age.

我不太清楚他的年龄。

He is proud of your honesty.

他对于你的诚实觉得满意。

Several students were absent from the lecture.

有几个学生缺课。

Miss Dean had spend much time planning something nice for him, something fine and beautiful, which was really worthy of Simon.

为安排给西蒙买一件精美、漂亮和与他真正相称的礼物,狄安小姐花了不少时光。

His old valet was asleep on the floor.

他的老仆人躺在地板上熟睡。

He was doubtful of the outcome of his project.

他对他的规划结果发生了怀疑。

That idea is completely foreign to my principles.

那条意见一点不适合我的原则。

You should fit your speech to your audience.

你应当使你的讲演词适合你的听众。

The delegate abstained from voting.

该代表弃权不投票。

The old man became more and more forgetful of his responsibilities.

那个老年人愈来愈忘记他的责任。

I have become fond of that boy.

我现在很喜欢那小孩。

Mr. Jocelyn is not very friendly with anybody.

嘉西林不与任何人要好。

2. 合成介词

合成介词由两个或两个以上词组成。

例如:

as for 至于

as to 至于

instead of 代替

owing to 由于

ahead of 在……的前头

apart from 除……以外

as of 自

up to 直到

out of 出来,除外

As to typewriting, nothing will help you improve but constant practice.

至于打字,除了时常练习外,没有其他法子使你进步。

As for me, I have nothing to complain of.

至于我,没有什么可以抱怨的。

Sue wanted to play bridge instead of going for a walk.

苏想以玩桥牌代替散步。

Peggy sits in front of Carl in our class.

在教室里,派葛坐在卡尔的前面。

He came out to meet us in front of the school.

他走出来,在校门前面迎接我们。

Owing to his lack of experience, he didn't finish the work.

由于缺少经验,他未能完成这项工作。

You might have finished the task ahead of time.

你本该提前完成任务的。

What do you study apart from English?

除英语外,你还学习什么?

Apart from a few pounds a year interest, I have no private income.

我除了每年有几英镑利息外,没有私人收入。

He has no interests, apart from his work.

他除了工作以外,没有什么别的爱好。

As for your friend, you'd better take him with you.

至于你的朋友,你最好带他走。

The agreement takes effect as of July 1.

该协定自7月1日起生效。

He drove up to a hotel.

他把车开到一家旅馆前。

The airplane is now out of sight.

飞机现在看不见了。

The naughty boys are quite out of hand.

这些顽皮的小孩子们太难管了。

Peaches are expensive in winter, because they are out of season.

桃子在冬天是贵的,因为那时并非它们生长的季节。

The boy dropped out of school because he thought he could not learn.

那个孩子退了学,因为他以为他读不下去。

I wish my house were out of sound of street noise.

我希望住在听不到街道里那种嘈杂声的地方。

3. 分词介词

分词介词主要为 ing 分词,例如:

concerning 关于

including 包括

considering 就……而论

excepting 除……以外

pending 以前

granted 假定,即使

barring 除……以外

Pending his return, his father died from wound.

在他回来之前,他父亲因伤而死。

Considering his age he reads well.

就他的年龄而论,他读得很好。

We had several discussions concerning the matter.

关于那件事,我们讨论了好几次。

They showed great anxiety concerning their retired allowance.

关于他们的养老金,他们显得很焦急。

Barring accidents. I'll be there.

除非有意外事故,我将到那里去。

Nobody else knows, barring you and me.

除你我之外,无他人知道。

Everyone, not excepting myself, must share the blame.

每个人均有咎责,我自己也不例外。

Notwithstanding the long delay, I shall still go.

纵然耽搁已久,我依然要去。

He bought it notwithstanding the high price.

价钱虽高,他依然买了。

He is honest, notwithstanding he is poor.

他虽贫穷,却是诚实的。

Notwithstanding there was need for haste, he still delayed.

虽然有加速的必要,他还是拖延。

It is raining, but I shall go, notwithstanding.

虽在下雨,但我还是要去。

The price of this hat is not high, considering its quality.

就品质而言,这顶帽子的价钱并不贵。

It is excusable, considering his age.

照他的年龄而言,这事尚属可恕。

He does very well, considering.

总而言之,他情形很好。

We couldn't get here in time owing to an accident.

由于一件意外,我们未能及时到达这里。

Pending his return, let us get everything ready.

在他回来之前,让我们把一切准备好。

Now, regarding money, what is to be done?

那么,关于钱,怎么办呢?

A discussion arose respecting the merits of different automobiles.

关于各种汽车之优点引起了一场辩论。

4. 词组介词

词组介词通常由前介词、后介词、中间加名词的形式构成,例如:

by means of 用,以,通过

at intervals of 相隔

by the name of 叫做

at the mercy of 在……掌握中

by reason of 由于

at the peril of 拼着

by the side of 在……旁

at the point of 濒临

at the price of 付出……代价
at the rate of 以……速度
at the risk of 冒着……危险
at the thought of 一想到
at the threshold of 当……开始的时候
for the purpose of 为了……的目的
for the sake of 为……起见
in justification of 替……辩论
in the light of 根据,从……角度来看
in memory of 为纪念……
in the midst of 在……当中
in the nature of 具有……特性
in opposition to 与……相反
in the person of 以……的资格

in place of 代替
in point of 关于,就……而言
in proportion to 按……比例
in pursuit of 追求,为求……
in the quality of 作为……的资格
in quest of 寻求,追求
in relation to 在……关系上
in respect of 就……来说
in search of 寻求,追求
in spite of 不管,不顾
in terms of 依据,就……来说
to the memory of 谨以……献给
to the number of 总数为,达到……数目

I know it by means of newspaper.

我通过报纸知道了这件事。

Mr. Lam, a person by the name of Smith wants to see you.

赖姆先生,一个名叫史密斯的想见你。

He failed by reason of idleness.

他由于懒而失败了。

They are at the threshold of a discussion.

他们正要开始一场辩论。

She burst into tears at the thought of her dead son.

她一想到死去的孩子,便放声哭了起来。

He did it at the risk of his life.

他冒着生命危险去做。

The train was going at the rate of 80 kilometres an hour.

火车按每小时 80 公里的速度行驶。

He succeeded at the price of his health.

他付出牺牲自己健康的代价而获得了成功。

Do it at the peril of your life.

你就拼命去干吧。

The ship was at the mercy of the storm.

这艘船处在暴风雨的摆布中。

Those things are arranged at intervals of 6 feet.

那些东西以 6 英尺的间隔排列着。

The house was built for the purpose of education.

那座房子是为了教育而建立的。

He devoted his life for the sake of his country.

他为国捐躯了。

In terms of output per capita that country's agriculture is very efficient.

这个国家的农业,就按人口平均计算的产量来说是很有成效的。

He stood up in spite of himself.

他身不由己地站起来。

In spite of heavy rain the streets were full of people on New Year's Eve.

除夕,尽管天下大雨,街上还是挤满了人。

Joe was forced to abandon his home and wander in search of living.

乔被迫离乡背井到处流浪去谋生。

In respect of age, he is senior to me.

就年龄来说,他比我大。

In relation to business, this new bank is reduced to a subordinate status to the old bank.

在生意关系上,这家新银行已降到从属于老银行的地位。

They travelled into the desert in quest of him.

他们进入了沙漠地区以寻找他。

He is present in the quality of an adviser.

他作为顾问而出席。

He studied in pursuit of its truth.

他作了研究以求得真实性。

Your income will increase in proportion to your age.

你的收入将会按岁数的增加而增加。

He failed for lack of experience.

他由于经验不足而失败。

He passed the exam as a result of hard work.

由于努力学习,他考试及格了。

He started his lecture at the beginning of the period.

时间一到,他就开始讲演了。

I will inform him of the event.

我会把这件事告诉他的。

Suddenly she turned round and stood in front of the looking-glass.

她突然转过身子,站到镜子前面。

This picture of her was taken at the age of twenty.

这幅照片是她在20岁时拍摄的。

The peach-blossom will be coming into bloom at the middle of next month.

桃花在下月中旬可开花。

His mother came on the occasion of his graduation.

他的母亲在他毕业之际来了。

You are at the corner of Bell Street and Cortland Street.

你现在在贝尔街和科兰街的路口。

I will go in place of my father.

我会代表我父亲去的。

He spoke in the person of "Observer".

他代表《观察家》报讲了话。

He said such a thing in justification of his action.

他这样说来替自己的行动辩论。

Find truth in the light of science.

根据科学探出真理。

He made a speech in opposition to our opinion.

他讲了话反对我们的看法。

A bronze statue will be erected in memory of Dr. Sun Yat-sen.

人们将建起一座铜像以纪念孙中山先生。

The policeman stood in the midst of the crowd.

警察站在人群中。

His request was in the nature of a command.

他的要求简直是命令。

To the memory of my friend.

谨以此纪念亡友。

Boys and girls gathered to the number of a thousand.

男女孩子集合起来总数达 1000 人。

第二章 常见介词的基本用法

英语介词最常见的有 40 多个。例如：

1. about

about 表示：1) 围绕、环绕 2) 在……附近 3) 在……各处 4) 在……身边 5) 大约 6) 从事于 7) 即将 8) 向各处 9) 关于、论及 10) 在身上具有(风采、气质等)

They disputed about the meaning of this word.

他们争论着这个词的意义。

We all wished him to tell us more about it.

我们都希望他多讲点。

Please tell all about this.

请把这一切告诉我。

I have never heard about him.

我从没有听说过他。

I knew about it long ago.

我很久以前就听说过这件事。

We argued about the best method.

我们就什么是最好的方法而争论。

Asia increased its per capita food production by about 1.7%.

按人口平均的粮食年产量,亚洲增加了约 1.7%。

People think a lot more about a spoilt meal - time, or a broken night's rest, than they ever do about a broken heart.

有的人对自己白天吃不好、夜间睡不好处心积虑,而对他人遭遇重大心灵创伤却无动于衷。

He is more concerned about others than about himself.

他关心别人胜过关心他自己。

There is no time now to write about them.

现在没有时间写这些。

There is something about him I like.

他有某种我所喜欢的特性。

Mary likes to have children about her.

玛丽喜欢身边有孩子。

The children left their toys lying about the room.

孩子们把玩具丢得满屋子都是。

These two pieces of goods weigh about 100 kilograms.

这两件货物约重 100 公斤。

They start for Beijing about 2 o'clock in the night.

他们将于晚上两点钟动身去北京。

Will you tell me about the latest news?

你能告诉我最新的消息吗?

I don't want to know whom (or who) you are talking about.

我不想知道你们在谈论谁。

The dog is about 25 inches high.

这狗身高约 25 英寸。

Have you any more money about you?

你身边还有钱吗?

That young man has a pleasing air about him.

那个青年人有一种和蔼可亲的风度。

There is nothing about him.

他没有什么了不起的。

There is something about him that displeases me.

他有某种我不喜欢的地方。

About seven - tenths of the earth are water while three - tenths are land.

地球的十分之七是水,十分之三是陆地。

I would like to know a little bit more about this girl.

我还想知道一点这个姑娘的情况。

He drank about a quart of milk.

他喝了大约一夸脱奶。

We were about to leave when someone burst out crying.

我们正要离开,忽然听到有人大哭起来。

It weighs about ten tons.

它重约 10 吨。

I've heard so much about her that I should like to know something about her home - life.

我听到不少她的事,我想知道她的家庭生活。

Tell me something about your trip.

告诉我一些关于你旅行的事情。

Then you know almost nothing about my teacher?

那么你一点不了解我的老师吗?

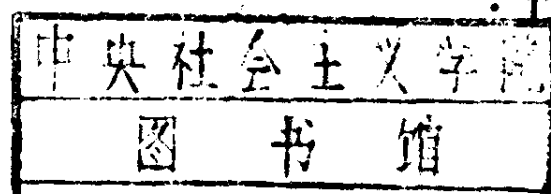
Never mind, we can tell you all about it.

不要紧,我们可以把一切讲给你听。

Well, I have my lunch there but I don't have my supper there. How about you?

嗯,我在那里吃午饭,可是不在那里吃晚饭,你呢?

In 1980, 1 percent of Americans TV - owning households had VCRS.



That figure jumped to about 65 percent in 1989.

1980年美国拥有电视机的家庭中,只有1%的有录像机。到1989年这个数字猛增到大约65%。

2. above

above 表示:1)高于 2)多于 3)超出……范围

We love truth above anything else.

我们爱真理高于一切。

There is no joy above the joy of heart.

没有比心里的愉快更好的了。

One should not be above one's business.

人不对应做的事情不屑去做。

I am sure he is above such petty tricks.

我肯定他不做这种卑鄙的勾当。

He is above such mean actions.

他不屑做这样卑劣的行动。

His conduct has always been above suspicion.

他的行为一直无可置疑。

His heroism was above all praise.

他的英勇无辞可赞。

I must confess that it is above my comprehension.

我必须承认这是我所不能理解的。

He is living above his income.

他过着入不敷出的生活。

He lives above his means.

他入不敷出。

Do you consider yourself above criticism?

难道你认为谁都不能批评你吗?

He has been here above six weeks.

他来这里已经有六个多星期了。

The number of students can not be above 1000.

学习的人数不能超过 1000。

He is above sixty years old.

他的年龄大于 60 岁。

We should value honour above life.

我们应视名誉重于生命。

Work achieved is above knowledge, and character above both.

成就之事业胜于知识,而品格胜于两者。

Health is above wealth.

健康胜于财富。

There is nothing in this shop above fifty dollars.

此店里没有一样东西价值超过 50 元。

He is above me in rank.

他的等级高于我。

He is above me in the army.

他在军队中职务高于我。

The king is above the subject.

国王在臣民之上。

A captain in the navy ranks above a captain in the army.

海军的上校高于陆军的上尉。

Goods must be sold above the cost price.

货物的售价需超过成本价。

He may think himself above others.

他也许自以为高人一等。

The sun is slowly rising above the sea.

太阳正在海面上方冉冉升起。

This mountain is 2000 feet above the sea.

这座山海拔 2000 英尺。

He is not above telling a lie, if it will serve his purpose.

只要实现他的目的,他是不惜说谎的。

As a scholar, he is far above the man.

作为学者,他远远超过那个人。

We love truth above everything else.

我们最爱真理。

He is far above me in rank.

他的职位比我高得多。

The sun rose above the horizon.

太阳升到地平线上了。

Nobody can be above the law.

没有人能凌驾于法律之上。

The book is above me.

这本书对我来说太高深了。

3. across

across 表示:1)横过 2)在……对过 3)跟……交叉

Our factory is across the river.

我们工厂在这条河对岸。

There is a bridge across the river.

有一座桥横跨于河上。

Across the river lies a newly built bridge.

一座新建的大桥横跨这条河。

A good idea came across my mind.

我忽然想到了一个好主意。

I happened to fall across an old comrade - in - arms there.

在那里我偶然遇到一位老战友。

I came across an interesting example the other day.

不久前,我遇到一个有趣的例子。

4. after

after 表示:1)在……之后 2)像;仿造 3)寻求

They are after gold.

他们在寻黄金。

After all, he may be right.

归根到底,他可能是对的。

After all the device is not so heavy as you think.

这个装置毕竟不像你想的那么重。

He walked down the stairs after his father.

他在他的父亲之后走下楼梯。

Put a question mark after each question.

在每一句问句之后加上问号。

He came back after a week.

他一星期后回来了。

Neither of us talked much after that.

此后,我们俩没有再说什么。

They came one after another.

他们相继都到了。

After the flood, an epidemic broke out and spread rapidly.

洪水过后,发生流行病,而且传播很快。

It was after three o'clock when I looked at my watch.

我看看表已经三点多了。

Sometimes, after the rain, you can see a very beautiful rainbow across the sky.

有时雨过天晴,你会看到非常美丽的彩虹跨越天空。

He found himself much better after he had taken the drugs.

他服了这些药,觉得好多了。

She dismissed the doubts from her mind after the meeting.

会后她消除了疑虑。

After the party, my wife and I felt tired and sleepy.

晚会后,我妻子和我感到疲乏,很想睡觉。

5. against

against 表示:1)反对 2)碰着 3)以防

A fast running car ran against the man.

一辆急驰的车子撞了那人。

The rain was beating against the window.

雨滴打在窗户上。

I saw my friend leaning against a lamp - post with cigarette between his lips.

我看见我的朋友嘴唇夹着香烟倚靠着街灯的柱子。

He hit his head against the wall in the dark cellar.

在黑暗的地窖中他的头撞到墙上。

Against the house there stands a water tower in process of construction.

房子对面有一个正在建造中的水塔。

This explanation is against the natural laws.

这种解释是违反自然规律的。

Air pushing against an object which is not very compact makes it fall much more slowly than object which is compact.

空气阻力使低密度物体落得比高密度物体要慢得多。

Such is the littleness of our home in space when measured up against the total substance of the universe.

和宇宙的总体比起来,处在宇宙间的我们这块大地就是这样的渺小。

The doctor admonished me against drinking.

医生劝告我不要喝酒。

6. along

along 表示:1)沿着 2)紧贴着

A group of students are coming along the road.

一群学生沿着马路来了。

A moment later, the car was rushing along a smooth, wide road.

过了一会儿,汽车沿着平坦宽阔的大道疾驰而去。

A party of technicians arrived, along with their chief engineer.

一群工程技术人员同他们的总工程师一道来了。

They drove along the straight, flat road.

他们开车沿着一条笔直而平坦的公路前进。

7. among

among 表示:1)被包围 2)在当中

He divided the books among us all.

他将书分给了我们所有的人。

He is only among many who need help.

他只是许多需要帮助的人之一。

She studies (the) hardest among the girl students.

在女生中她学习最努力。

She is the only one among us that knows French.

她是我们当中唯一懂法语的人。

8. as

as 表示:1)作为 2)理由 3)就像…… 4)以……形式

Oxygen is one of the most abundant elements in the earth as a whole.

氧是地球上最富有的元素之一。

Science means systematic knowledge possessed as a result of practice and study.

科学是由于实践和研究的结果而获得的系统知识。

It has been explained as above.

这件事已在上面解释过了。

As for us, we have no objection.

至于我们,则并不反对。

As regards that machine, its moving parts have been worn out.

至于那台机器,它的活动机件已被磨损。

He arrived on schedul as usual.

他照常准时到达。

As a rule, we keep records on all the experiments so that we may have enough data.

我们通常总是对所有的实验都作记录,以便得到足够的资料。

It is not so cold today as yesterday.

今天不如昨天冷。

It is said that the lion once demanded that all other animals submit to him as king.

据说狮子从前要求其他动物都称它为王。

He looked round, happy as a schoolboy.

他向四周看了看,高兴得像个小学生。

He sent me a beautiful calendar as a present.

他寄给我一个漂亮的挂历作为礼物。

I've never seen such a car as this.

我从来没有看见过这样的汽车。

They had watched him as a boy.

他们像对待孩子一样看待他。

9. at

at 表示:1)在……时 2)在……地 3)从事 4)表示理由

The Turners are sitting at the breakfast table.

特纳一家正坐在早餐桌旁。

There is a sale at the shoe store.

那家鞋店大甩卖。

At eleven o'clock, Bill drove them home.

11点钟,比尔开车送他们回家。

At dinner there was talk of war, glory and future.

吃晚饭的时候,他们谈到战争、荣誉和前途。

Radio waves possess a very high frequency, and travel at the velocity of light.

无线电波有极高的频率,以光速运行。

She is timid and completely at a loss what to do.

她害羞得不知做什么。

Bells often have dinner - parties, and have the best of food and wine at every meal.

贝尔夫妇常常请客,每餐必有美酒佳肴。

He jumped at the unexpected noise.

听到突如其来的声音,他惊跳起来。

Adolf revealed in an unchallengeable triumph at the party.

在宴会上,阿道夫完全陶醉于无比胜利的欢乐之中。

He turned pale at these words.

他听了这些话脸色变白了。

However, at high temperatures heat energy may be converted into energy of more usable forms.

然而在高温下,热能可转换成有用的能。

It is not necessary to melt the metal at a high temperature.

用高温熔化这种金属是没有必要的。

He reached the bank at exactly two o'clock and went straight to the manager's office.

2点钟他准时到了银行,径直向经理室走去。

We're only young once in our lives, and everyone must die at some time.

人的一生青春只有一次,而且不免有一天总要死的。

There are not less than 2,000 people at the meeting.

到会的不下2000人。

My train leaves at 6:30.

我乘的火车6点半开。

At the news they became excited.

听到这消息,他们激动起来。

Excuse me, what happened at ten o'clock this morning?

请问今天早上10点钟发生什么事情了?

At nine there was a sudden silence.

9点钟,屋里忽然安静了。

The stockings were sold at half price (= half the original price).

那些长袜按半价出售了。

I am going to speak at tomorrow's meeting.

我打算在明天会上发言。

When evening fell he went home at his accustomed hour.

当夜幕降临,他在通常回家的时刻回了家。

They saw her off at the airport last night.

昨晚他们在机场为她送行。

He looked at his watch. It was eleven o'clock already.

他看了看表,已经 11 点钟了。

There is someone at the door, who is it? It is Miss Marcelle.

门口有人来了,是谁? 是玛塞尔。

I do not mind at all.

我一点也不在乎。

Iris is determined to get what she wants, at any cost.

艾丽丝决定不惜任何代价要获得她想要的东西。

The party was held at her house.

宴会是在她家里举行的。

I rang up at five - minute intervals but nobody answered.

我每隔 5 分钟打一次电话,但是没人来接。

Can you come again at ten o'clock?

你能不能 10 点钟再来?

She stood there, smiling at me.

她站在那儿,冲着我笑。

I know at once it was just a terrible mistake.

我一眼就看出,这是一个很糟的误会。

Upstairs, there was no sound at all.

楼上,静悄悄的没有一点声响。

Something his solicitor had said nagged at his mind.

他脑子里泛起律师说过的那句话。

Someone is knocking at the door.

有人敲门。

The following Sunday morning he presented himself at her house.

下个星期天早晨,他到她家里去了。

I spoke his name, offering him my hand at the same time.

我说出他的名字,同时把手给他。

The concert will now begin at 8:30.

音乐会定于 8 时 30 分开始。

I met George Lamb, who was at school with you I think.

我遇见的是乔治·兰姆,我想他是跟你一起上学的。

Sound waves travel in air at 700 miles per hour but light waves travel at 186, 000 miles per second.

在空气中声波每小时传播 700 英里,而光波每秒运行 18.6 万英里。

The technicians at the factory are now attempting to improve the type of washing machines.

现在这个厂的技术人员正在尽一切努力改进这种洗衣机。

She is at the hair-dresser's now.

她现在在美发厅呢。

She did not answer, she just went on looking at me.

她没有回答,仍然目不转睛地看着我。

They all jumped for joy at the news.

听到这个消息,他们都高兴得跳起来。

At the sight they were surprised.

看见那种景象,他们都感到惊奇。

She is waiting at the bus-stop.

她正在公共汽车站等候。

Weather permitting, the plane will take off at 4 p. m.

如果天气许可,飞机将在下午 4 点起飞。

At the meeting everyone is free to express what he wants to.

在会上人人可以畅所欲言。

Tides at the time of new moon and full moon are generally greater than at other times.

在新月与满月时的潮水通常要比其他时候的潮水大。

Ice is said to melt at 0 degrees Centigrade.

冰在摄氏零度时融化。

He was at the meeting.

他参加了那次会议。

If it rains tomorrow, I'll stay at home.

如果明天下雨,我就呆在家里。

Yesterday you were at Mrs. Gale's house all day.

昨天你整天都在加尔太太家里。

You see them at the cinema but not in real life.

那些你只能在电影里看到,在现实生活中是看不到的。

They enjoy talks over a glass of beer at bars and bistros.

他们喜欢在酒吧间和小酒店里边喝啤酒边聊天。

I put on my best suit and exactly at ten o'clock I knocked at the door of room 102.

我穿上一套最好的衣服,10点准时去敲102房间的门。

You know the kind of fellow, with no angles at all.

你知道那种人的模样,一点棱角都没有。

I never was much good at examinations, you know.

你知道,我的考试成绩从来就不那么好。

I felt myself at home.

我觉得像在家里一样。

He is now at liberty.

他现在自由了。

She sat at ease listening to classical music.

她自在地坐着听古典音乐。

Is Professor Li going to speak at the meeting?

李教授将在会上发言吗?

One evening, when I was changing for dinner, there was a knock at my bedroom door.

一天傍晚,我正换衣服准备去吃饭,有人敲我卧室的门。

This washing machine can do 20 pounds of clothes at a time.

这台洗衣机一次能洗20磅重的衣服。

They must have known at the house.

宅子里的人想必会知道吧。

10. because of

because of 表示:1)由于 2)因为

The traffic was held up because of the accident.

由于出事交通受到阻塞。

I said nothing about it, because of his wife being there.

我对这事一字未提,因为他的妻子在那里。

Because of this ability, many people believe that parrots are observant and that they become quite attached to their owners.

由于这种能力,使得许多人相信,鹦鹉不但善于察言观色,而且对主人也很有感情。

11. before

before 表示:1)在……之前 2)直到 3)早于

Dickens died in 1870 -- before your time.

狄更斯死于 1870 年——在你未生之前。

He was here before his time.

他来得过早。

I hope to see you before long.

我希望不久看见你。

He will go abroad before long.

不久他将出国。

The meeting was over before his arrival.

会议在他来到之前开完了。

They set out before six in the morning.

他们在早上 6 点以前出发了。

Things were cheaper before the war.

战前东西较便宜。

The workers return home before sunset.

在日落之前,工人就回家了。

She will probably return before three o'clock in the afternoon.

她大概下午 3 点前会回来。

We plant some flower before our house.

我们在房子前面种花。

Your name comes before mine on the list.

在名单上,你的名字在我之前。

You can leave before me.

你可以比我先走。

I'd choose sherry before port, any way.

不管怎么着,我宁愿要雪利酒,也不要葡萄酒。

He stood before me.

他站在我面前。

There are some trees before the house.

房子前面有一些树。

Before Amy left him, Gale had willingly made an agreement.

艾米离开以前,盖尔欣然达成一项协议。

Those with babies got into the train before the others.

带小孩的人比别人先上车。

He agreed to advance her a portion of her salary before pay - day.

他同意在发薪以前预付给她一部分工资。

No one will turn up before 8 o'clock.

没有人会在8点钟以前来。

I thought you were going to buy a new dress before the party.

我想你在赴宴前将会购置一件新衣。

She had finished her housework before she went out.

她外出之前,做完了家务。

12. behind

behind 表示:1)在……后面 2)晚于

He will speak ill of you behind your back.

他将会在你的背后说你坏话。

There must be something behind it.

其中必有隐情。

There is a smile behind his frown.
他的愁眉之后藏着微笑。

He is behind the movement.
他暗中主持该运动。

Plans for the next election are going on behind the scenes.
对下一次选举计划正在幕后进行着。

He is behind the scenes.
他知内幕。

He has someone behind him.
他背后有人支持。

My friend are behind me.
我的朋友支持我。

She left six children behind her.
她走后留下 6 个孩子。

You have influential men behind you.
你有势力人物作为靠山。

He has captical behind him.
他有资产做他的后盾。

He left nothing but debts behind him.
他除留下一堆债务外,别无他物。

The storm left a trail of destruction behind it.
暴风雨所到之处留下狼藉满目。

Mary is behind the other girls in sewing.
玛丽在缝纫方面不如别的女孩。

That country is behind China in civilization.
那国的文明不及中国。

She is behind the other girls in singing.
她在唱歌方面比其他女孩差。

He is behind others in arithmetics.
他的算术程度不及旁人好。

There is a garden behind the house.

在屋后有一个花园。

The valet stood behind his master.

仆人站在他的主人之后。

Put my walking stick behind the door.

把我的手杖放在门后。

Walk close behind me.

紧跟着我的后面走。

I hid behind the door.

我躲在门背后。

The boy was hiding behind a tree.

那孩子躲在一棵树的背后。

A cat came out from behind the door.

有只猫从门后出来。

We have strong support behind us.

我们有强大的后盾。

He watched her eyes trying to see something which was behind him.

他看到,她的眼睛极力遥望他身后的什么东西。

There's somebody behind that bush.

那丛灌木后面有人。

We went behind what he said again and again.

我们反复推敲他说的话。

I quickly hid behind a rock.

我急忙躲到一块岩石后面去。

13. below

below 表示:1)位置低于 2)地位低于 3)价低 4)刻度低于

This essay is below the mark.

这篇论文没通过。

He is below her in intelligence.

他智力比她差。

His style is below mediocrity.

他的风格连平庸两字都够不上。

His scholarship is below hers.

他的学问不如她。

Your work is below the average.

你的工作在一般水平之下。

He is below me in the class.

他在班上的成绩比我差。

The temperature is six degrees below zero.

温度是零下6度。

Children below the age of ten will not be admitted.

10岁以下儿童谢绝入场。

He can't be much below sixty.

他的年龄不可能比60岁小很多。

I am below him in social position.

我的社会地位较他低。

A count is below a marquis.

伯爵比侯爵地位低。

A captain in the army ranks below a captain in the navy.

陆军上尉级别低于海军上尉。

A lieutenant is an officer ranking below a captain.

中尉是次于上尉的军官。

The sun sinks below the horizon.

太阳落在地平线下。

It is four degrees below zero this morning.

今晨零下四度。

This is below consideration.

这是不值得考虑的。

14. beneath

beneath 表示:1)在……下面 2)低于 3)次于 4)由于……的结果

She is beneath him in birth and education.

她的出身和所受的教育程度都低于他。

Beasts are beneath men.

禽兽不可与人相提并论。

A captain is beneath a major.

上尉低于少校。

The boughs bent beneath their load.

树枝负重向下垂着。

We saw many trees bent down beneath their weight of fruit.

我们看到很多树木因果实的重量而弯曲。

He fell beneath the burden.

他被重担压倒了。

Don't associate with such people, it is beneath you.

不要和这种人交际,那是降低你身份的。

Your conduct is beneath the dignity of a gentleman.

你的行为和绅士尊严不相称。

It is beneath her to do this kind of work.

这种工作有损于她的身份。

He married beneath him in fame.

他和一个门第低微的女子结婚。

The earth is beneath our feet.

大地在我们脚下。

He is buried beneath this stione.

他长眠于这块碑石之下。

Put some straw beneath the carpet.

在地毯下垫些草。

He was wearing a waistcoat beneath his coat.

他在上衣的下面穿着背心。

He took it from beneath his coat.

他从他的外套下取出它。

These fish produce a green - colored light from a large organ beneath each eye.

这些鱼从每只眼睛下方一个大的器官发出绿光。

15. beside

beside 表示:1)在……旁边 2)离……远 3)跟……相比

What he said was beside the point.

他说的话很不切题。

He is standing beside me.

他正站在我的旁边。

She sat beside me.

她坐在我的旁边。

She would like to live beside the sea.

她想住在海边。

The napkin is placed beside the plate.

餐巾放在盘子旁边。

The bride stands beside the bridegroom.

新娘站在新郎的旁边。

There is a pine - tree beside the gate.

门旁有一棵松树。

Put it beside the table.

把它放在桌旁。

When Bill lost the race, he was beside himself with rage.

比尔赛跑失败,心里非常气恼。

She waited beside him while he was buying his ticket.

他买票时,她一直在旁边等着他。

Yet there was something beside scorn in those eyes of hers, something surely of dislike, or even hatred.

她那眼神里除了藐视,肯定还有厌恶,甚至仇恨。

Beside his efforts ours seem small.

与他的努力相比,我们的努力是微不足道的。

My work is really poor beside yours.

我的工作和你的相比,真是相形见绌。

Beside me he is remarkably good.

比起我,他非常好。

Beside Latin English is analytic.

同拉丁语比起来,英语是分析性的语言。

My merit is little beside yours.

我的功绩和你的一比差得多了。

16. besides

besides 表示:1)除……之外(还有) 2)除……外就没有

Besides banana, I like orange.

除了香蕉外,我还喜欢柑橙。

He has a large income besides his salary.

他除了工薪外,尚有很多进款。

He doesn't have another house besides this.

除了这座房子外,他没有别的房子。

I don't care for anything besides this.

除此之外,我再没有喜欢的了。

Besides English he had to study German and French.

除了英文以外,他还要研究德文和法文。

I have three books besides this.

除此之外,我还有三本书。

I have bought a rhetoric besides the grammar.

除了文法外,我还买了一本修辞学。

17. between

between 表示:1)在两者之间 2)在两时两地之间 3)插行 4)表示
两数(距离,金额等)之间 5)表示相互关系

All that remains can be divided between you.

留下的一切都可以由你们分。

This matter is between ourselves.

这件事别对外人讲。

There was silence between us.

我们都不说话了。

In 1977 a new treaty was signed between the U.S. and Panama.

1977年,美国和巴拿马签署新的条约。

Is there anything to choose between the two?

这两者之间有什么可以选择的吗?

I put a notice and anyone who is interested is to come and see me between 6 and 8.

我贴了一张通知,谁要有兴趣,可以在6—8点来找我。

18. beyond

beyond 表示:1)远于 2)表示人的力量不及 3)多于,大于 4)超越

What he said was beyond the point.

他说的话离题了。

I have heard nothing beyond that he is ill.

除了他生病之外,我没有听见什么。

I know nothing about the matter beyond what I have read in the newspapers.

关于这件事,我除了从报上得知外,其他我皆不知。

Such a question is beyond the human.

这种问题是人类所不能解答的。

I believe beyond doubt that he is honest.

我深信不疑他是诚实的。

The task is beyond my strength.

这件事是我力所不能及的。

The days of your youth are beyond recall.

你的青春岁月是一去不回的。

I will pay nothing beyond the stated price.

我不愿多付定价以外的钱。

Beyond this I know nothing.

除此之外,我什么都不知道。

He has nothing beyond his pension.
他除了养老金外毫无积蓄。
That's going beyond a joke.
那样开玩笑太过火了。
He lives beyond his income.
他的生活入不敷出。
Our steel works is a mile beyond the town.
我们的钢厂离城 1 英里多。
He has come from beyond the sea.
他从海外回来了。
The book is quite beyond me.
这本书非我所理解。
The house is beyond the bridge.
房子在桥的那一边。
They live beyond the mountain.
他们住在山的那一边。
The village is situated beyond the river.
这村庄位于河那一边。
My house is beyond those mountains.
我的家在山的那一边。
There is a tea-house beyond the hill.
小山的那边有间茶馆。
They flew beyond the Alps.
他们飞过阿尔卑斯山。
Don't go beyond the town boundary.
不要走出城市界外。
We can't go beyond that point.
我们不能越过那一点。
Science was beyond the reach of primitive people.
科学是原始人力所不及的事情。
Her performance was beyond all praise.

她的演出众人赞不绝口。

She is pretty beyond comparison.

她漂亮得无与伦比。

That's beyond my power.

这是我力所不能及的。

The question is beyond me.

这问题对我来说太难了。

The sight is beautiful beyond description.

那风景之美实非笔墨所能描述。

19. but

but 表示:1)除了 2)只不过

All but he had left.

除了他外,全都去了。

Who but he could have done it?

若不是他谁有力量做那事呢?

Her home is next door but one to mine.

她的家在我家之隔壁再隔壁。

He lives next door to us but one.

他住在我们隔邻第二家。

Smith was the last but one to arrive.

史密斯是倒数第二个到达的。

He was the greatest man but the king.

除了国王外,他是最伟大的人。

He was the most powerful man but one in England.

他是英国的二号权势人物。

What is he but a hypocrite?

他不是一个伪君子是什么呢?

Who but a fool would do such a thing?

除非傻瓜谁会做这样的事情?

Who should come in but the very man?

来的人不是本人,还会是谁呢?

I could not see anything but the backs of their heads.

除了他们的后脑外,我看不见任何东西。

I know all the students here but six.

在这儿学生除6人外我都认识。

They're all wrong but me.

除我之外他们全错。

There was nothing but water.

除水外,没有其他东西。

No one but he showed much interest in the proposal.

除他之外,无一人对此提议感兴趣。

He listens to no one but you.

他除你以外不听他人的话。

He eats nothing but fruit.

他只吃水果。

I have told everybody but you.

除了你,我谁都告诉了。

But for air and water, nothing could live.

没有空气和水,什么也活不了。

You can't get the book anywhere but here.

除非在这里,你在任何地方也得不到这本书。

But that you helped us, we should have failed.

假使你们不帮助我们,那么我们早就失败了。

Who knows but that he will come by and by?

谁知道他不会马上来?

Not a day but what it rains.

没有一天不下雨。

It is anything but a new-type machine.

这决不是一台新型机器。

It is nothing but a low speed engine.

这只不过是一台低速发动机。

She should have fallen but that I caught her.

要不是我抓住她,她就摔倒了。

I cannot but laugh to hear such a story.

听到这样的故事,我禁不住发笑。

He does nothing but eat.

他光吃不做。

What is coal but a kind of stone.

煤只不过是石头。

Whose fault is it but your own.

这只不过是你自己的过失。

She looks anything but well.

她的气色说不上好。

During the late winter all trees but the pine, the bamboo and the plum seem dead.

在深冬时,除松竹梅,所有的树仿佛都枯死了。

None but he dares to do that.

只有他才敢干那种事。

One who is living at the present age without modern knowledge is all but dead.

生活在现代而无现代知识的人与死人无异。

He is nothing but a student.

他只不过是个学生。

They are all gone but me.

除了我,他们都去了。

20. by

by 表示:1)用于被动语态中,表示行为的主体 2)采用手段/工具
3)指人体或物体的一部分 4)靠近,在身边 5)由于……结果 6)在……
期间 7)不迟于 8)经过,经由 9)表示方式 10)表示面积 11)按照,根据

I will come back by six o'clock.

我将在 6 点以前回来。

That book will have been finished by Friday.

到星期五,那本书就可以读完。

The plant stands by the river.

该工厂位于河旁。

You must be back by four o'clock.

你务必在 4 点前回来。

They work by day.

他们白天工作。

He stands by me.

他站在我旁边。(或他支持我。)

He does everything by rule.

他按规定办事。

We go to Beijing by train.

我们乘火车去北京。

There is a pine tree by the gate.

有棵松树在门旁。

He is by the window.

他在窗户旁。

By the time (that) you get there it will be dark.

等你到达那里时,天就已经黑了。

By the X ray, doctors can see within the body.

通过 X 线,医生可以观察人体的内部。

The hotel is near by the station.

旅馆就在车站之旁。

The world's population reached 5.3 billion in 1990 and is expected to grow by another one billion to reach 6.3 billion by 2000.

世界人口 1990 年达 53 亿,预计 2000 年将再增加 10 亿,达 63 亿。

We had not previously been so overwhelmed by people offering to support our work.

我们从来没有得到过这么多的人出来支持我们的工作。

Houses near airports sometimes have their windows broken by the noise of jet planes passing over head.

机场附近房屋的窗户有时被在上空飞过的喷气式飞机的响声震破。

They were very much praised by the teacher.

他们很受这位老师称赞。

The new product were widely advertised by them.

他们为新作品大作广告。

Still others think it should be seen by moonlight.

还有些人认为应该趁月色去观赏它。

The book was written by a young author.

这本书是一位年轻的作家写的。

They had fulfilled the task by ten o'clock yesterday.

到昨天 10 点钟的时候,他已经完成这项任务。

The sofa is by the window.

沙发在窗边。

The elephant walked slowly towards the log, and she raised it slowly inch by inch.

象慢慢吞吞地朝圆木走去,然后一点一点地把它举起来。

The work performed by these people is not worth our paying them any longer.

这些人所做的工作不值得再给他们开工资。

Can you finish the work by the appointed time?

你能在约定时间以前把工作完成吗?

He promised to be here by tomorrow noon.

他约定于明天中午以前到这儿。

A substance which is attracted by a magnet is called a magnetic substance.

能被磁体吸引的物质叫磁性物质。

He is by far the tallest boy in his class.

他的身高远远超过班里任何同学。

My work, as you know, has been done mostly by meeting people, talking to them, and listening to what they say.

你们知道,我的工作多半是跟人会晤,同他们交谈,倾听他们所说的话。

He has won her by showing kindness.

他以亲切赢得了她。

Many people earn their living by working with their hands.

许多人靠他们的双手做工来赚取他们的生活费。

England is separated from France by the Channel.

英国和法国被英吉利海峡隔开。

21. during

during 表示:1)在整段时间内 2)在一段时间内的某一刻

During his trips he had time to do whatever he wanted to do.

在旅途中,他有时间做他想做的事情。

I took a job in a small factory to help subsidize my university grant during the coming term.

我在一家小厂找到一份工作,以便挣点钱弥补下学期大学补助金之不足。

The thief broke in during my absence.

小偷趁我不在时闯进来。

During the 1950's Steinbeck continued to write.

50年代,斯坦贝克继续写作。

The river is only navigable during the rainy season.

这条河只能在雨季通航。

There is often a great noise during an earthquake.

地震发生时,常常伴随有巨响。

During the 12-week incubation, the sun bakes the soil hard.

在12星期的孵化期,太阳把这片泥土晒得硬硬的。

The doctor was called up three times during the night to attend urgent cases.

那位医生一夜间接了三次电话,请他去看急诊。

22. except

except 表示:1)除……以外(不包括在内) 2)只是

Except bananas, I like fruits.

除了香蕉之外,我喜欢水果。

Excepting this one, they are all right.

他们除此之外,别无不妥。

He has nothing to live on except his salary.

他除了工薪之外,就别无维持生活的钱。

Nobody was late except you.

除你之外无人迟到。

We go to school everyday except Sunday.

除了星期日之外,我们每天上学。

I am to dine with the family, except when there are guests.

除非有客人,我一般和他们全家人一块儿吃饭。

Everyone was present except Mary and Tom.

除了玛丽和汤姆外,大家都出席了。

No admittance except on business.

非公莫入。

I looked everywhere except in the bedroom.

除寝室外,我别处都找遍了。

We all succeeded except him.

除了他,我们都成功了。

We have lessons every day except Saturday and Sunday.

除星期六和星期日外,我们天天有课。

23. for

for 表示:1)为了 2)向(目的) 3)替(服务) 4)就……而言 5)给
6)因为,由于 7)代替 8)表示价值 9)表示时间地点

The fund is set apart for repairs.

这笔基金拨发修理费用。

It is too hot for us to go out.

天气太热,我们无法外出。

For a moment, he had been angry and afraid.

他一时又生气又害怕。

All these people have motives for the murder.

所有这些人都有谋杀动机。

They had neither food nor water for three whole days.

他们已经整整三天没有吃的也没有喝的了。

She stood before the mirror for a long time.

她在镜前站了好久。

I asked John for some money but he hadn't any.

我向约翰借钱,但他没有。

Mrs. Hill had been saving every penny she could for months, and this is all she had got.

几个月来,希尔太太尽量节省每一分钱。这就是她攒下的那点钱。

As soon as I get recovered, I shall go to Beijing for some months.

等我身体康复,我准备到北京去几个月。

I have waited here for two months and nothing has been done.

我在这儿已经等了两个月,无事可做。

He had been waiting for this visit for more than a year.

他等待这次会见有一年多了。

He had found work in a New York bank, for two hundred dollars a week.

他在纽约的一家银行里找到工作,周薪 200 元。

Enclosed is a cheque for 200 dollars.

兹付上 200 美元支票一张。

Sir Lawrence's name has been forgotten for a long time.

劳伦斯爵士的名字很久以来已被人遗忘了。

For us to say so is right.

我们这样说是对的。

You have always helped me and I will always do as much for you.

你经常帮助我,我也要同样地帮助你。

I asked him if I could do anything for him.

我问他是否能帮他做点什么。

The town was a centre for schooling and varied business activity.

这个城镇是教育和各种商业活动的中心。

It had been a wonderful and a terrible year for John.

这一年对约翰来说既精彩又可怕。

He had been blind for twenty years.

他双目失明 20 年了。

Anything I can do for you?

我能为你做点什么?

Tom's eyes seemed to be apologising for having supplanted me.

汤姆的目光似乎在为取代了我而表示歉意。

I have been living in London for the last six years.

最近的六年我一直住在伦敦。

Let's hope for the best.

让我们怀着最好的希望。

Her grandmother looked after her for nearly ten years.

她祖母照料了她近 10 年。

She has been ill for two weeks.

她已病了两个星期了。

He hated her for her selfishness.

他恨她,由于她自私。

This is a place for educating orphans.

这是个教育孤儿的地方。

He didn't know what his employer would say for stopping away.

他不知道老板对他没有上班会说什么。

There is nothing for it but to do.

除做之外别无方法。

For three weeks the man did not leave his bed.

有三个星期这人没有下床。

It was deserted as always, except for Mary.

那里除了玛丽,还是空旷无人。

I want to do something to atone my mistake.

我要做些事情来弥补过错。

She had been dead now for a year.

她离开人世已经一年了。

It's not very pleasant for me to tell you either.

跟你讲这件事,对我来说同样是很为难。

The world has grown too big for the average man to absorb.

世界变得越来越大,一般人不可能把它全收眼底。

In 1962, they presented Steinbeck with the world famous Nobel Prize for literature.

在1962年,他们给斯坦贝克颁发了闻名世界的诺贝尔文学奖金。

This is a dog for hunting.

这是一只猎狗。

The Lapps are herdsmen who use the reindeer for transport, clothing, and food.

拉普人都是牧民,他们用驯鹿运输,以鹿皮为衣,以鹿肉为食。

Were this enterprise to fail, it would be a disaster for us all.

要是这项事业失败,对我们大家来说会是个大灾难。

If she had been in great pain, there would have been some excuse for it.

如果她痛得难忍,那倒还有情可原。

He likes to show off the painting he had keeping for many years.

他喜欢夸耀他保存多年的油画。

It was wrong for you to show off before your schoolmates.

在同学面前炫耀自己是错误的。

The stove is economical, convenient and especially suitable for small and medium-sized families.

这种炉灶经济方便,尤其适合于中小型家庭使用。

It is the realization of a dream for us.

这对我们来说是梦寐以求的东西。

She could not speak for crying.

她哭得说不出话来。

For all your explanations, I understand no better than before.

尽管你做了解释,我还是不懂。

The Copernican Theory set the stage for our modern science of astronomy.

哥白尼学说为我们的现代天文学奠定了基础。

There's a parcel coming for me today.

今天,给我来了个包裹。

I put it there —— for you.

我把它放在那里——给你的。

We haven't seen each other for years.

我们几年没见面了。

The Desert of Sahara has been attracting Mary for decades.

数十年来,撒哈拉沙漠对玛丽一直富有诱惑力。

He never asked others for help.

他从不求助于他人。

When these bacteria die, the nitrogenous compounds remain in the soil and are available for the nutrition of other plants.

这些细菌死后,这种氮的化合物遗留在土壤中,为其他植物提供养料。

Really, there is a greatest speed at which any object may fall freely through air, no matter for how long it falls.

任何物体穿过空气自由下落时,不论其下落时间持续多久,都有一个非常大的速度。

Once an intelligent person understands the food for a health diet, I think he or she will act accordingly.

一旦一个聪明人了解到健康饮食的必要性,我想他或她就会照着做。

He kept the camera in a case for protection.

他把照相机放在套里以便保护。

I have enough time for reading.

我有足够时间看书。

I've sold vacuum cleaners for three years.

我卖吸尘器有三年了。

I haven't been to the cinema for ages, but I'm going to go soon.

我很长时间没去电影院了,我过几天就要去。

He's worked abroad for some time.

他在国外工作了一段时间。

He's going to stay for a week.

他要住上一个星期。

He was well known for his humble manner.

他的谦逊态度是众所周知的。

We were ready to take the blame for what had happened.

我们准备好对所发生的事情承担责任。

I haven't seen him for a long time.

我很久没见到他了。

I believe reserves of coal here are sufficient to last for fifty years.

我认为这里的煤炭储藏量足够开采 50 年。

How are the company's plans for expansion making out?

这个公司的扩张计划进行得怎样?

It is quite warm for the time of the year.

今年这个时候,天气还挺暖和。

The book is too difficult for me.

这本书对我来说太难了。

The old man had devoted all his heart and soul to teaching for sixty years.

那位老人家 60 年呕心沥血献身教育工作。

I had saved a few hundred dollars and paid for a little furniture.

我攒了好几百美元,还花钱买了些家具。

I have you for my friend, whatever happens, haven't I?

不管发生什么事情,我都把你当成我的朋友,对吗?

24. from

from 表示:1)表示“从……开始” 2)表示来历、出生地 3)叙事表示起始点 4)表示除去或减去 5)表示推理的根据 6)表示差异或对比 7)表示原因

We neither want nor need any help from you.

我们无需你的帮助。

This money will free me from my debts.

这笔钱将使我消除债务。

Yesterday, I bought a lot of things from a grocer's as well as from an outfitter's.

昨天我不仅从用品店里,而且从食品杂货店里买了许多东西。

In a word, all energy may be converted from one form to another.

总而言之,一切能都可以从一种形式转换为另一种形式。

Each quiz will be made up of from 5 to 10 questions.

每次小测验将有 5 至 10 个问题。

There was a half moon, and clouds moving across the sky from time to time.

天空悬着一弯月亮,云彩不时飘过。

I borrowed a dictionary from Mary.

我从玛丽那里借了一本辞典。

A beautiful palace rose from the edge of the lake.

一座美丽的宫殿矗立在湖边。

Nine of us are from Shanghai.

我们中间 9 个上海人。

He has just returned from abroad.

他刚从国外回来。

Who's that man at the gate? It's someone from London.

大门口那人是谁? 是从伦敦来的人吧。

We must think if we act, or else we may suffer from our action.

我们在行动之前,必须思索,不然就会吃亏的。

They little suspect that her composition is not free from serious errors.

他们丝毫没有想到她的作文含有严重的错误。

It is a long distance from London to New York.

从伦敦到纽约是一段很长的路途。

From now on, we're going to enforce the rules strictly.

今后,我们将严格照章办事。

I am now writing from Shanghai, the largest city of China.

我现在是从中国最大的城市上海给你写信。

She looked away from me.

她把目光从我身上移开。

Mr. Smith looks very happy today. He has got much good news from home.

史密斯先生看来今天很高兴,他得到了家乡许多好消息。

We were caught in a deluge while returning from our vacation.

我们度假回来时赶上一场暴风雨。

Since lodestone can be mined from the earth it is called a natural magnet.

由于磁石可以从地下开采,所以它叫作天然磁体。

You can get that information from Mary.

你能从玛丽那里找到那份资料。

The doctor treats from twenty - five to thirty patients every day.

这位医生每天治疗 25—30 个病人。

Solids, liquids and gases can be changed from one to another.

固体、液体和气体可以从一种形态变成另一种形态。

Failure did not deter him from trying again.

失败并未使他放弃尝试。

What kept you from joining me?

什么事情不能使你和我在一起?

The water from reservoirs does not generally contain much calcium compound.

来自水库的水一般不含大量钙化合物。

“Solar”, from Latin, means “sun”.

Solar 一词源于拉丁语,意为“太阳”。

25. in

in 表示:1)在某地,某范围 2)在某时 3)表示自然环境 4)表示外界情况 5)表示人物特征 6)指人的心情 7)某人从事某事 8)表示人的活动特点 9)表示界线和限度 10)指某团体成员 11)关于,至于

Heat is an energy of irregular motion of particles in a substance.

热是物质的微粒无规则运动的能量。

The agriculturist had a telephone in his cow-house.

这位农艺师在他的牛棚里装了一部电话。

In writing a story, never go backwards like this.

写故事可别这样倒叙。

It was in this shady place that Hagen had won her.

就在这个偏僻的地方,哈根赢得了她的心。

She'll be down in a little while.

她一会儿就下来。

We take our holidays in July.

我们在7月度假。

Something unusual had clearly happened and caused a change in his plan.

显然发生了意外事情,这使他改变了计划。

The pages trembled in his hands while he was reading it.

他读信时,信纸在手里嗦嗦抖动。

He took a taxi to the best hotel in the town.

他乘出租汽车到城里最好的旅馆去了。

I have got some sand in my shoe.

我的鞋里有些沙子。

There are more chairs in this room than in that one.

这屋的椅子比那屋多。

There are some foxes and rabbits in the forest.

树林里有些狐狸和兔子。

There are three hundred and sixty-five days in a year.

一年有365天。

He will come back in an hour more.

他一小时后回来。

Umpires must be as good in their profession as any batting champion.

裁判的专业水平应该不低于任何一位击球冠军。

The new system of accounting will effect a reduction in costs.

新的会计制度会降低成本。

There is a life - time of looking in the British Museum.

大英博物馆是一辈子都看不完的。

She is cleverer than any other girl in the class.

她比班上其他女生都聪明。

There are thousands of books and magazines in our reading - room.

在我们阅览室里有几千本书和杂志。

He hid himself in a tree.

他藏在树上。

She was born in this town.

她出生在这座小镇上。

Girls play in the garden.

女孩们在花园里玩。

There are no pips in these oranges.

这些桔子没有核。

They are sitting in a row.

他们坐在一排。

The engineer used so many technical terms in his speech that the audience could make neither head nor tail of it.

那位工程师在他的发言中用了许多术语,使听众莫名其妙。

I saw myself in the mirror.

我照镜子。

Try to finish the work in three days.

要力争在 3 天内完成这项工作。

I heard Mary singing in the next room yesterday.

昨天我听见玛丽在隔壁唱歌。

Fish can be found everywhere in the sea.

海里鱼到处可见。

I haven't any ink in my pen.

我的钢笔一点儿墨水也没有了。

Where are they having the meeting? They are having it in Room 102.

他们在哪儿开会？他们在 102 室开会。

The streets in New York are just as crowded as in London.

纽约的街道像伦敦的街道一样拥挤。

His elder sister teaches maths in No.2 Middle School.

他姐姐在二中教数学。

In spring, the weather gets warmer and the fields turn green.

春天天气渐暖，田野变绿。

Does heart disease run in families?

心脏病会遗传吗？

I've been staying in a hotel so far, but I'm just about to take a furnished apartment.

到目前为止我一直住在旅馆里，不过我即将租用一套有家具的公寓。

They are all eager to see the scenic spots in our capital.

他们都渴望游览我们首都的风景区。

The other man was looking at him in an embarrassed stealth, and pleading.

另外一个人用一种拘谨的，带有恳求的目光偷偷地看着他。

When he began to take notice again everything in the house was different.

当他再次注意的时候，屋子里变了样。

She's all in black.

她穿一身黑。

Before airplanes were used, the husky was the only means of travel in the Arctic.

在飞机使用之前，狗拖雪橇是北极地区唯一的交通工具。

His family advises him to live within his means.

他家人劝告他要量入为出。

Is there anyone in the bathroom?

浴室里有人吗？

There are a hundred years in a century.

一个世纪有 100 年。

There are sixty minutes in an hour.

一小时有 60 分钟。

How many weeks are there in a year?

一年有多少周?

There's some sugar and some milk in the cup.

杯子里有糖和牛奶。

There is no milk in the coffee.

咖啡里没有放奶。

A stitch in time saves nine.

一针不补,补十针。

We haven't any tulips in our garden.

在我们的花园里没有郁金香。

The gentleman's coat is in the hall.

这位先生的大衣在大厅里。

Eating in the revolving dining-room is a delightful experience.

在那旋转餐厅里用餐是一件饶有趣味的事。

The very strollers in the fields on that day looked anything but comfortable.

这一天,就那些郊游的人也不见得能玩得舒舒服服。

He looks to advantage in foreign clothes.

他穿洋服更漂亮。

It is very peaceful in the country.

乡村里非常幽静。

The sun-light travels in straight lines. It comes from the sun, 95, 000, 000 miles away.

阳光是直线运动的,它来自 9500 万英里远的太阳。

The trees were bright in the sunset light.

林木披着夕阳的余晖。

She was dressed in white.

她穿着一身洁白的衣服。

He slapped Tom in his face.

他打了汤姆一个耳光。

Miss Baker took the great trouble to ornament her form, and passed many hours daily in that.

贝克小姐挖空心思去装饰她的仪表,而且每天要花上好几个钟头。

He felt the anger in him rise.

他觉得心头怒火上升。

I know you didn't want to go, that's all could see it in your face.

我知道你不愿意去,我可以从你脸上看得出来。

We do not charge for getting in the health club.

健身房不收费。

I want just to make sure that she hasn't been in any trouble.

我只想弄清楚她有没有碰上什么麻烦事。

I'm in a hurry.

我很急。

There was something in her voice which was not Irish.

听她的口音不大像爱尔兰人。

An object which is placed in the sunshine becomes hot.

放在太阳光下的物体会晒热。

We used to live in Shanghai years ago.

多年前我们住在上海。

In most cars the cylinders are in a straight line.

在大多数汽车里,汽缸是直线排列的。

We have seven days in a week.

一星期有7天。

Every tool is in the proper place.

每件工具都放在适当的位置上。

In recent years Gaillard Cut has been widened so that ships can pass each other here.

近年来,盖拉德水道已经拓宽,这样,船只便可以在此互相超越。

She was in her fifties, small, slim, with sunken cheeks.

她50多岁年纪,身材瘦小,双颊下陷。

Her mother had died and she had gone to work in a department store, sell-

ing dresses.

她妈妈死后,她到一家百货公司从事卖衣服的工作。

It also is common among fish that live deep in the ocean where it is always dark.

这种现象对于居住在永远是黑暗的海洋深处的鱼类也是很常见的。

He studies harder than any other student in his class.

他比班里任何学生都用功。

There's nothing in this box.

这只箱子里什么东西也没有。

In gases, liquids and solids, the rate of expansion differs.

气体、液体和固体的膨胀速度各不相同。

Maria Mitchell died in 1889.

玛丽娅·米契尔于 1889 年逝世。

In 1821 Faraday built the first electric motor.

1821 年,法拉第造成了第一台电动马达。

Archimedes did his most important work in the field of mathematics.

阿基米德最重要的业绩是在数学领域里。

Charles Lyell was born in Scotland, in 1797.

查尔斯·赖尔于 1797 年出生在苏格兰。

There were very few people interested in the subject of geology.

当时很少有人对地质学这门学科感兴趣。

In 1824 Faraday was made a professor at the Royal Institute in London.

1824 年,法拉第受聘为伦敦皇家学院教授。

He is in his late 40s now and still single.

他现在已是 40 多岁的人了,还是个单身汉。

He opened his own law office in London, but after two years he decided he would rather do something else.

他在伦敦开了家律师事务所,但两年以后,他决定还是改行为好。

At first Faraday did only the lowly jobs in the lab.

法拉第起初在实验室只做些粗活。

Sometimes he found plant or animal fossils imbedded in the rocks.

有时他发现嵌在岩石里的植物或动物的化石。

In 1752 Benjamin Franklin discovered that lightning is electricity.

1752年本杰明·富兰克林发现闪电就是电。

Caln was off in one direction while Al took another.

卡恩朝一个方向走了,而艾尔则向另一个方向走去。

He is in Law.

他在当律师。

This reminded them of the days when they were in Beijing.

这使他们想起在北京的那些日子。

If there were no bacteria in the soil, the world's supply of combined nitrogen would soon be all used up.

土壤中若无细菌,世界化合氮的来源很快就会耗尽。

In 1800 an Italian scientist named Volta invented the first electric battery.

1800年意大利科学家伏打发明了第一个电池。

In 1703 Newton became President of the British Royal Society.

1703年,牛顿当上了英国皇家学会会员。

Many creatures that live in darkness can release light from their bodies.

许多在黑暗中生活的生物都能从其身上发出光来。

While people sunbathe in the south, others are skiing over terrain in the north.

当一些人在南方作日光浴时,另一些人却在北方地区滑雪。

It's warm in here.

这里暖和。

How many forms of matter are there in the world?

世界上的物质有几种形态?

I have to be in the office earlier than usual tomorrow.

明天我得比平时早到办公室。

It is in good order.

情况良好。

He used to live in Beijing.

他过去一向住在北京。

I awoke with a start at five early in the morning.

早上 5 点钟我就惊醒了。

Let us congratulate you cordially on having won great victories in your country.

让我们由衷地祝贺贵国所取得的巨大成就。

Please wait a bit, I'll be back in a minute.

请稍候,我一会儿就来。

The water present in soil is very important to plants and animals.

土壤中的水对植物和动物都是十分需要的。

The book I need isn't in the library.

我需要的那本书不在图书馆。

Higher mountains would inevitably result in greater rainfall.

高山不可避免地会造成较多的降雨量。

The life of Albert Einstein is a model in many ways.

阿尔伯特·爱因斯坦的一生在许多方面都是典范。

To the best of my knowledge, Burr did very well in his previous job.

就我所知,巴尔在以前的工作中表现很好。

The laser, with its beam of strong light, can drill a hole in a diamond.

激光,以它强劲的光束,可以在金刚石上钻孔。

Neither Pick nor Robert was in his place.

皮克和罗伯特都不在他们应该在的地方。

He seldom, if ever, makes mistakes in spelling.

他在拼写上即使出错也是很少的。

I hope you will give a better account of yourselves in the next examination.

我希望你们下次考试取得较好的成绩。

Somehow, in this restful country place, sorrow seemed far away.

在这宁静的乡间,似乎不会有什么烦恼。

He opened his eyes to find himself lying in a bed in a hospital.

他睁开眼睛发现自己躺在医院的床上。

Water is scarce in Australia.

水在澳洲很缺乏。

I suppose it is the most interesting book I ever read in my life.

我想,这是我一生中读过的最有趣味的一本书了。

His affairs are in a very good way.

他的事情十分理想。

The food might be simple, but the joy is largely in the talk and the exchange of views.

吃的可能很简单,而主要乐趣在于聊天和交换意见。

He went into the little bookshop in which he had worked.

他走进他曾在那工作的一家小书店。

Beer, my boy! So the circus is back in town.

比尔,我的孩子! 这么说,马戏团又到城里来了。

One day an advertisement in the Times attracted my attention.

有一天,《泰晤士报》上一条广告引起了我的注意。

See what in my face?

从我脸上看出了什么?

The quality of the freezer case has surely improved in the past 10 years.

冰柜的质量在最近 10 年里确实是提高了。

The rice was then in flower.

那时稻子正在开花。

Your attitude towards impressionism is incorrect.

你对印象主义之态度可不正确。

Participating in the discussion were many scientists.

参加这次讨论的有许多科学家。

26. into

into 表示:1)到里面 2)向……内部转化的结果

Mary busied herself moving the chairs into the room.

玛丽急于把椅子搬进房里。

Radiant energy turns into heat when sunlight strikes an object which absorbs it.

太阳光照到吸收光的物体上时,辐射能就转化为热能。

He brushed into the lift, and the door shut itself.

他冲进电梯,电梯门自动关上。

He ran a thorn into his hand.

他手上扎了一根刺。

The river flows into the sea.

这河流入大海。

What a valuable subject he has got into!

他在钻研一个多么有价值的课题啊!

The cost is likely to run into several thousand pounds.

这一花费可能高达几千英镑。

The chairs have all been carried out into the garden.

椅子都被搬到花园里去了。

Aspirate your H! Louder! And put more fire into it!

发 H 音时要送气! 声音大些! 再热情些!

She broke into tears when I told her the news.

当我告诉她这个消息时,她哭了。

The firemen were brave to go into the burning house.

那些消防队员勇敢地冲入正在燃烧的房子里。

A steam - engine transforms heat into energy.

蒸气机把热转化成能。

We must take his medical report into account.

我们应该考虑他的病历报告。

If Finn had gone into business for himself he could have become rich.

如果让弗恩本人作买卖,他一定会成为财主的。

He looked out over the harbour where the sun was just about to sink into the sea.

他望着远处的海港,此刻太阳即将沉入海中。

She suddenly brightened into attention ——but not to what Jamic was saying.

忽然有什么引起她的注意——当然不是杰米刚才说的话。

27. like

like 表示:1)与……相似 2)像……一样

Learning is like a boat moving against the current. Not to progress is to retrogress.

学如逆水行舟,不进则退。

Do you know, sometimes on quiet evenings like this, I always get a strange feeling.

你知道吗,有时在这样静的夜晚,我就似乎有一种奇异的感觉。

I have never seen anyone quite like her before.

我过去从来没有见过像她这样的人。

Her beautiful hair flowed down her back like a golden river.

她一头秀发,从背上倾泻下来像金色的瀑布。

He writes poetry like his brother.

他像他哥哥那样写诗。

Like many poets, Byron was at heart a man of action.

像许多诗人一样,拜伦本质上就是个注重行动的人。

Like father, like son.

有其父必有其子。

But I dare say you don't remember an old woman like me.

不过,我敢说你不会记得像我这样的一个老太婆了吧。

Like many other American families, latest technology has invaded our home.

新技术侵入了很多美国家庭,同样也侵入了我们的家。

28. near

near 表示:1)靠近 2)接近

Near the South Pole one group of scientists will drill nearly 500 meters into the ice.

一批科学家将在南极区附近往冰下钻近 500 米。

I went to the little wood near our house.

我到附近的一片小树林里去。

The time draws near Christmas.

时节将近圣诞。

The setting sun is pretty till near the evening.

夕阳无限好,只是近黄昏。

Now it is near ten o'clock.

现在是将近 10 点钟了。

29. of

of 表示:1)……的 2)表示起源 3)表示事物的特征 4)表示原因
5)表示双重所有格 6)表示不定式的逻辑主语

Scientists are praised by the people of the whole country, because they have made important contributions to the development of science.

科学家们受到全国人民的赞扬,因为他们对科学的发展做出了重要的成就。

They made him vice-director of the factory.

他们让他当副厂长。

Learning theory without practice is of no use.

学习理论而不联系实际是无用的。

It's very kind of you to come and see me.

你们来看我,真是太好了。

You will take the responsibility of doing it.

你将负责做这件事。

Industry and commerce are the largest users of electrical energy.

工业和商业是消耗电能的最大用户。

He had a terrible fear of dogs.

他非常怕狗。

There is plenty of time.

有很多时间。

He had absorbed some points of view of his teacher.

他接受了他老师的某些观点。

He has a keen sense of the new.

他对新鲜事物很敏感。

Magnets are of many shapes.

磁体的形状多种多样。

Mathematics is the science of numbers.

数学是数字的科学。

There is no level of radiation that is completely safe.

不存在有绝对安全的辐射能级。

I felt that the great moment of my life was coming.

我感到自己一生中最重要的时刻就要到了。

Nobody could roll back the wheel of history.

没有人能倒转历史的车轮。

The skyscrapers are a contemporary form of architecture.

摩天大楼是一种当代的建筑形式。

That man reminds me of my grandfather.

那人使我想起了我的祖父。

They thought the plan of no use.

他们认为这计划没有用。

In science, the Centigrade system of measuring temperature is used.

在科学上采用摄氏温标测定温度。

Some magnets are made of mixtures of aluminium, nickel, cobalt and iron.

有些磁体是由铝、镍、钴和铁混合物构成的。

Can you spare me a few minutes of your valuable time?

我可以打扰你几分钟宝贵的时间吗？

The smoke had blackened the white walls of the kitchen.

烟把厨房的白墙熏黑了。

The price of crude oil used to be a great deal lower than now.

原油的价格过去比现在的低得多。

It has been estimated that two-thirds of the people who go to the movies are under thirty of age.

据估计三分之二看电影的人是30岁以下的人。

Newton spent three years investigating the nature of light.

牛顿花了三年时间研究光的性质。

He was of the opinion that sports occupied too much of student's time.

他认为体育活动占用了学生过多的时间。

These are the colors of the rainbow, called the spectrum —— red, orange, yellow, green, blue, indigo and violet.

这些就是彩虹的颜色,叫作光谱——红、橙、黄、绿、蓝、靛、紫。

He made hundreds and hundreds of these lenses.

他磨利了成百上千块这样的透镜。

He will not get into the profession if of low intelligence.

智力低下是干不了这一行的。

Whenever Faraday got a chance, he would try some experiments of his own.

只要一有机会,法拉第就试着自己做些实验。

Learning to read well is of importance.

学会阅读是很重要的。

He spent many years exploring the volcanoes of Europe.

他花了多年时间勘探欧洲的火山。

Fossils are imprints of skeletons of things that had lived many years ago.

化石是很多年以前曾经生活过的动植物的痕迹或遗体。

His experiments were attracting the attention of the scientific world.

他的实验引起了科学界的注意。

He made accurate records of everything he observed.

他对他所观察的一切事物,都有准确的记录。

The number of people who own colour televisions is increasing every year.

家有彩电的人数每年都在增加。

He does enjoy studying the movements of the heavenly bodies.

他确实喜欢研究天体的运动。

The Department of Foreign Languages is located in the new building opposite the old one.

外语系在旧楼对过的新楼中。

How do we get more young people to increase their consumption of iron —

rich foods?

我们怎样才能使更多的年轻人增加含铁食品的食用量呢?

Take hold of that end and help me move this table.

请你抬那端,帮我把这张桌子移开。

This rotation takes 24 hours —— the length of one day.

这种自转一圈需要 24 小时——一天一夜的时间。

Absence of mind may have bad results.

心不在焉会造成恶果。

The pig is of American breed.

这猪是美国种。

The date of our test had to be advanced two weeks.

我们试验的日期被迫提前了两周。

They're all of a size.

它们都是同样大小的。

What is the actual position of affairs?

实际情况如何?

The prices of TV sets and radios are reduced.

电视机和收音机的价格降低了。

The automobile is a current means of transportation.

汽车是现代的交通工具。

I do not know any of them.

他们我全不认识。

We have to keep in our minds and not forget the expansion of metal when we build a very long metal bridge.

当建筑一座长的金属结构桥梁时,我们需要考虑到金属膨胀。

We sat next to each other, each of us holding a glass of champagne.

我们彼此挨着坐,手里都端着香槟酒。

A normal petrol engine has the advantages of being light and easily constructed.

标准的汽油发动机具有重量轻、容易制造的特点。

This engine is called the internal combustion engine because the burning of

fuel takes place inside the engine itself.

这种发动机燃料是在发动机内部燃烧的,所以称为内燃机。

They did it of necessity.

他们做那件事是由于需要。

A desert is a beautiful land of silence and space.

沙漠是一块美丽的土地,寂静而又广漠。

Trained singers have learnt to breathe correctly and evenly and this is the secret of good speech.

训练有素的歌唱家都知道正确而均匀换气,而这正是吐字清晰的奥秘所在。

The average altitude of the mountains is 3,000 feet.

这些山的平均高度是 3000 英尺。

Tianjin is situated 120 kilometers southeast of Beijing.

天津位于北京东南 120 公里处。

The discharge of the Yangtze River is ten times that of Yellow River.

长江的流量是黄河的 10 倍。

Say nothing of what has happened here.

不要把这里的事情告诉别人。

Good as he is, he will never be top of his class.

他虽然很好,但决不会成为他班上的尖子。

This is why we usually see a flash of lightning before we hear the sound of the thunder.

这就是为什么我们常常还没有听见雷声就看见闪电的道理。

A driver can either increase or decrease the speed of his car.

司机可以增减行车速度。

Plain, distinct speech was a particular concern of my father.

我父亲特别讲究语言朴实、明了。

关于 of 介词,还应特别注意以下三种特殊搭配形式。

第一, of 介词与量词,注意 of 后不跟冠词,常见量词有:

a band of dogs 一群狗

a heat of steel 一炉钢

- a bench of judges 一群法官
 a bench of scholars 一群学者
 a block of ice 一块冰
 a body of people 一群人
 a bolt of cloth 一匹布
 a bottle of ink 一瓶墨水
 a bottle of oil 一瓶油
 a bouquet of flowers 一束花
 a bowl of rice 一碗饭
 a bunch of grapes 一串葡萄
 a bunch of flowers 一束花
 a bundle of wheat 一捆麦子
 a cake of soap 一块肥皂
 a crowd of children 一群孩子
 a dish of vegetable 一碟菜
 a drop of blood 一滴血
 an ear of corn 一穗玉米
 a fleet of car 一队汽车
 a flight of airplanes 一队飞机
 a flock of geese 一群鹅
 a gang of thieves 一帮小偷
 a glass of wine 一杯酒
 a grain of sand 一粒沙
 a group of students 一群学生
 a gust of wind 一阵风
 a handful of seed 一把种子
 a heap of cattle 一帮牲畜
 a loaf of bread 一条面包
 a jug of tea 一壶茶
 a lump of sugar 一块糖
 a mouthful of food 一口食物
 a pack of wolves 一群狼
 a pair of scissors 一把剪刀
 a party of travelers 一群旅客
 a piece of information 一条消息
 a piece of music 一首乐曲
 a piece of news 一条新闻
 a pile of letters 一堆信件
 a plot of land 一块土地
 a pot of tea 一壶茶
 a pound of steak 一磅牛排
 a range of meadows 一片草地
 a ray of light 一线光
 a row of trees 一行树
 a sack of cement 一袋水泥
 a sea of flags 一片旗海
 a set of books 一套书
 a set of instruments 一套仪器
 a series of events 一系列事件
 a series of successes 一系列胜利
 a sheet of paper 一张纸
 a sheaf of grain 一捆谷物
 a shower of applause 一阵热烈的
 掌声
 a slice of bread 一片面包
 a slip of paper 一张纸片
 a string of beads 一串珠子
 a string of cars 一系列汽车
 a suit of clothes 一套衣服
 a swarm of bees 一大群蜜蜂
 a team of scientists 一批科学家
 a troop of monkeys 一群孩子

a tube of toothpaste 一管牙膏

I've done all sorts of work, one thing and another.

有时干这个,有时干那个。

A strange sort of excitement was on me, I had to go on with my question.

我感到一种莫名其妙的激动,非得继续问下去不可。

This kind of car can go 160 kilometers an hour.

这种汽车每小时能行驶 160 公里。

Lodestone attracts small pieces of iron.

磁石能够吸引铁屑。

I like this kind of music.

我喜欢这种音乐。

Lodestone is a form of iron ore.

磁石是铁矿的一种。

I ordered myself a bottle of champagne.

我给自己叫了一瓶香槟酒。

Will you please get me a bottle of drink?

你给我弄一瓶酒好吗?

Hand him a cup of tea.

递给他一杯茶。

Give me a bit of salt.

给我一点盐。

Will you play me a game of chess?

你愿意和我下一盘棋吗?

He conducted a series of experiments.

他做了一系列的实验。

He collected every sort of fossil he could find.

他搜集了能找到的每一种化石。

A crowd of papers and books are on the desk.

桌上一堆文件书籍。

I bought a cake of soap yesterday.

昨天我买了一块肥皂。

Please fetch me a glass of water.

请你给我倒一杯水。

She is not the kind of person one can introduce into company; she is too fond of airing her opinion.

她不是那种可介绍到社交场合中去的人;她太喜欢发表意见。

Give me a piece of paper.

给我一张纸。

I'll tell you a piece of good news.

我要告诉你们一个好消息。

第二,of 介词构成数量词,常见的有:

a lot of 许多

a number of 许多,大量

a great deal of 许多,一些

plenty of 大量,许多,足够

a great quantity of 大量

A number of people were left behind.

许多人都落在后面了。

Travelling in space, satellites send back a great deal of information.

卫星在太空运行时,发回大量信息。

I've a lot of things to see to this morning.

今天上午我有许多事情要处理。

A lot of swimmers are lying on the burning sands.

许多游泳的人躺在灼热的沙滩上。

I gained a good deal of enlightenment from you.

我从您这里得到不少启发。

Everyone ate lots of sandwiches.

大家都吃了很多三明治。

Space shuttles can be used a large number of times.

航天飞机可以使用很多次。

I asked him a lot of questions.

我问他很多问题。

He will be saved a lot of trouble.

他会省去很多麻烦。

第三,构成 most of 式结构,在这种结构中,of 介词后要跟限定词(主要有物主代词、指示代词或定冠词),如是人物代词,直接跟其宾格。这类结构常见的有:

most of 大多数的

any of 任何的

one of 之一

each of 每一个

some of 一些的

none of 没有

many of 许多

Most of the liquor consumed was beer or wine rather than hard liquor.

所喝的酒,大多只是啤酒或低度酒,不再是烈性酒了。

Write a short passage about one of your family members.

就你家庭成员之一写一小段话。

None of us had any money, except (for) James.

除詹姆斯外,我们身上都没有带钱。

John missed many of the words.

有许多话约翰没有听见。

I don't know which of us is the more vulgar.

我不知道我们俩谁更下流。

The younger son is her favourite and is expected to inherit most of her money.

那个小儿子是她的宠儿,可望继承她的大部分钱财。

Which one of us is going to win?

看我们中哪一个人取胜？

Most of his writing during this period, however, was not considered his best by the critics.

但是，评论家们认为他这一时期的大多数作品都不是上乘之作。

One of the most important bank services that a modern bank provides is checking accounts.

现代银行所提供的最重要的服务项目之一是开立支票账户。

This is one of the four girls who were borne by his second wife.

这是他第二夫人所生四个女孩中的一个。

None of us agree to what he said.

我们没有一个人同意他的说法。

The dry weather killed most of mother's flowers but a few are left.

干旱天气把母亲种的花大部分给干死了，只剩几棵还活着。

He was a small man, deceptively frail-looking for one of his immense energy.

他身材瘦小，简直不敢相信他是个具有非凡精力的人。

He wrote me about some of his misgivings.

他给我写信，说出了一些他的疑虑。

Most of these women were Moslems.

这些妇女大多数都是穆斯林。

Most of the atmosphere is made of nitrogen.

空气大部分是由氮气组成的。

Each of these methods has certain problems.

这两种方法各有一些问题。

One of the legs of the table has rotted away, let's have it repaired.

这张桌子有一个腿腐烂了，让我们把它修理一下。

Laser was one of the most sensational developments in mid-20th century.

激光是20世纪中期轰动一时的科学成就之一。

It was at one of these parties that I met Miss Amy.

就在这样一次聚会上，我遇到了艾米小姐。

I do not know any of them.

我对于他们一个也不认识。

30. off

off 表示:1)离开 2)脱离 3)被排除

Take the book off the shelf.

把书从架上取下来。

The new house is a little way off the main road.

新房子离大路有一小段距离。

The house stands miles off the main road.

这房子离大路有数英里。

There are numerous islands off the coast.

离海岸不远处有无数的岛屿。

The ship lies off the harbor.

船停泊在港外。

He helped the old man off the bus.

他扶那位老人下车。

The cover has come off his book.

他的书皮脱落了。

He fell off a chair.

他从椅子上掉下。

I had my hat blown off my head.

我的帽子被风吹掉下来。

I take my ball pen off the desk.

我把圆珠笔从桌上拿开。

He has been off smoking for a long time.

他戒烟已有一段时间了。

Leaves fall off the trees in the autumn.

在秋天,叶子从树上落下来。

31. on (upon)

on 表示:1)在……上 2)表示维持生命的手段 3)指工作时用手段

4)表示方向 5)表示原因和条件 6)表示时间 7)关于 8)正在进行

Having completed one test, we started on another one.

在完成一次试验之后,我们又开始了另一项。

And the total number of stars in the universe is probably something like the total number of grains of sand on all the seashores of the world.

而宇宙间星球的总数可能和全世界所有海岸上沙粒的总数不相上下。

When lodestone is floated on wood in water it points in a north-south direction.

当磁石被放置在木头上漂浮水面时,它总是指向南北。

Turn left on Cedar Street. It's the second house on your left.

在塞达街左拐,你左边第二栋房子就是。

The deeply cut leaves are smooth and alternately arranged on the stems.

叶子凹痕很深,叶面平滑,交错地排列在花梗上。

Computers can quickly search through vast data banks and get titles of literature on any topic.

电子计算机能够迅速地在庞大的资料库中搜索,并找到关于任何题目的文件标题。

The sun also exerts its effect on the tide, being a little less than half as much as the moon, although its mass is so much greater.

太阳对潮汐也有影响,虽然它的质量远远大于月球,然而影响力还不到月球的一半。

I shall never forget the expression on her face.

我永远忘不了她脸上的表情。

On January 17, 1706, Benjamin Franklin was born on Milk Street in the town of Boston, Massachusetts.

1706年1月17日,本杰明·富兰克林出生于美国麻萨诸塞州波士顿的密耳克街。

George is putting on weight. He's going to be quite fat.

乔治体重增加了,他会变得很胖的。

He is to speak on television tonight.

今晚他要发表电视演讲。

The night elevator man was dozing on the little bench in the car.

值夜班的那位电梯工人正坐在电梯里的小板凳上打盹儿。

The doctor advised me to stay on salt-free diet for a month.

医生叫我在一个月内不吃咸食。

What crops do you grow on your farm?

你们让农场种些什么庄稼?

You don't have to pay for that suit now. You can get it on credit.

你买那套西服不需付现款,可赊账。

There was a desk on the platform, wasn't there?

讲坛上有张木桌,对吗?

When it comes to singing and dancing Billy has nothing on Tom.

比起唱歌跳舞来,比利比不上汤姆。

He bets on bicycle races.

他为自行车比赛打赌。

I used to visit a relative who lived on Park Avenue.

我过去常常看望一位住在公园大道的亲戚。

On my last visit to Mary she had made me promise not to come for two months unless she sent for me.

上次见到玛丽,她让我答应她,两个月之内她不叫我,我就不去找她。

About thirty students are playing on the playground.

约有 30 名学生正在操场上游戏。

Can't you try to call him up on the phone?

你难道不能给他挂个电话吗?

On Saturday it was Timothy's birthday. His family and friends gave him presents.

星期六是提摩西的生日,家里人和朋友们都送他礼物。

Unfortunately, practically no scientific experiments have yet been made on this question.

遗憾的是,对于这个问题实际还没有进行过科学试验。

She has on a hat whose color is blue.

她戴了一顶帽子,那帽子的颜色是蓝的。

They walked backwards and forwards on the grass.

他们在草坪上来回溜达。

Before us the waves broke on the shore.

我们的面前浪花拍打着海岸。

We stood on the slope of a wooded hill.

我们站在一个树木茂密的小山坡上。

On the other side of the river there was wide open country.

河的对岸是一片开阔地带。

The train with a long way to go is now on the move.

这列长途列车正在行驶途中。

You have to rough it on a camping trip.

野营时你们要吃苦。

But to tell you the truth, I had been a bit scared before embarking on such a ship.

说实在的,在上这船之前我真有点害怕。

As she handed the money to me I saw a little smile of scorn on her lips.

当她把钱递给我时,我看见她嘴角上挂着一种蔑视的微笑。

You thought I did it on purpose.

你以为我是故意的。

There are a dozen of goats on the farm.

农场里有十来只山羊。

Mrs. Hill's birthday is on 18th August.

希尔夫人的生日是8月18日。

From freezing to boiling is 180 degrees on the Fahrenheit scale.

在华氏温度表上冰点到沸点相差180度。

The house was on fire.

这房屋失火了。

He lives on 12th street.

他住在第12街。

In a vase on the table stood a beautiful rose, pale yellow in colour.

桌上的花瓶中插着一枚美丽的淡黄色的玫瑰花。

He sat down on an iron bench facing a pond.

他在池边一条铁凳子上坐下来。

Pressures on umpires are growing.

裁判员们受到的压力正在增加。

There was a very surprised look on his face.

他面带很惊讶的表情。

She has some rings on her fingers.

她手指上戴着几个戒指。

I turned my head and saw a girl sitting on a seat reading.

我回过头来,看见一个姑娘正坐着看书。

The desk stood on a dais or platform.

桌子在讲坛上或者说在讲台上。

I'll take you on my back.

我背你去。

Each piece of furniture in this display is on sale for half price.

展出的每件家具以半价出售。

The leaves on the trees stopped moving, and birds stopped singing.

树叶纹丝不动,鸟儿停止歌唱。

I saw a strange look come on her face.

我看到她脸上现出一种奇怪的神气。

There are few students on the campus.

现在校园没有几个学生。

The primary sign of age always shows up on skin, especially the skin of face.

皮肤,尤其是面部皮肤的状态是衡量年龄的主要标志。

This tough problem will be on the board.

这个棘手的问题将在会上讨论。

Down went her head on the little typewriter stand.

她的头一直低到放打字机的小桌上。

On a late spring afternoon, Irene sat on a chair looking dully at an uninteresting view.

一个暮春的下午,艾琳坐在一张椅子上,呆呆地望着单调的景色。

Amy doesn't like working on Sunday.

艾米不喜欢星期日工作。

Arlan got a new vanity set so that she can put on her make-up better.

阿兰买了一套新的化妆品,以便把妆化得好些。

The airplane will arrive on Saturday.

这飞机将在星期六到达。

He is patting the boy on his head.

他轻拍那男孩的头。

The President bestowed a medal on the hero.

总统授给英雄一枚勋章。

Our team play best on its own ground.

我们队的队员在自己场地上打得出色。

Everyone congratulated George on his success.

大家都祝贺乔治的成就。

I hung the picture on the wall.

我把图画挂在墙上。

I don't have a bath on a cold morning.

寒冷的早晨,我不洗澡。

32. onto

onto 表示:1)到……上 2)了解,认识

Tom tried to put the blame onto me.

汤姆想把过失推在我身上。

The team trotted onto the floor.

这队人小步疾走到场地上。

I was very afraid when I got out onto the road.

我在路上走着,心里很害怕。

33. out of

out of 表示:1)从里面,从里边 2)通过某物外边 3)伸出,超出

4)从……当中 5)表示制成某物的原料

Fish cannot live out of water.

鱼不能离水而生活。

She sleeps out of the room.

她睡在房间外。

The mother went out of room to make the coffee.

这母亲走出屋子去弄咖啡。

The students walked out of the classroom.

学生们走出教室。

No animal can live out of its elements.

任何动物若不在其适宜环境,则不能生活。

He ran out of the house.

他跑出房子。

A minute later, the engine whistled, and the train moved out of the station.

过了一会,车头响起汽笛声,列车驶出车站。

When a kettle of water is boiled, steam can be seen coming out of the spout.

当一壶水煮沸时,可见有蒸汽从壶嘴喷出。

I happened to be out of the classroom at the time.

碰巧我那时不在教室里。

His coming is out of question.

他的到来是不成问题的。

The matter is out of the question.

这件事与那问题无关。

Their attempt to talk him out of doing it failed.

他们试图说服他不做那件事,结果失败了。

It is out of question that we will be successful.

毫无疑问,我们定会成功。

I could see nothing out of the window.

从窗子望出去,什么也看不见。

That company has gone out of business.

那家公司已经停业了。

She looks out of the windows as her boyfriend drives away.

她往窗外看,他的男朋友正开车走了。

We were all out of breath.

我们都喘不过气来。

I had just passed out of the University of Beijing and had not been placed very high in the list.

我刚从北京大学毕业,名次不很高。

We make many things out of bamboo.

我们用竹做成许多东西。

This grows out of the earth.

此物由地中生出来。

He chased the cat out the house.

他从房中赶出猫。

You will have to pay out of your own pocket.

你必须自己付钱。

He asked out of curiosity.

他因好奇心而发问。

Can good ever come out of evil?

恶能生善吗?

Out of the same mouth proceed blessing and curse.

是福是祸皆由口出。

The flower is out of my reach.

这花在我手所及之范围以外。

The question he asked were out of my knowledge.

他所问的问题超出我的知识范围。

Out of sight, out of mind.

眼不见,心不想。

The book is out of print.

这本书绝版了。

I don't speak French fluently as I am out of practice.

我因疏于练习以致法语说得不流利。

He is out of employment.

他失业了。

Our refrigerator is out of order.

我们的冰箱坏了。

I believe that we are out of gas.

我相信我们没汽油了。

Their march is out of step.

他们的步伐不一致。

He had been out of work for several months.

他已失业好几个月了。

He went out of his mind and had to be put into an institution.

他发了疯,所以不得不把他送到疗养院去。

34. over

over 表示:1)在……正上方 2)覆盖 3)身份,地位高于 4)从……边缘往下 5)在另一边 6)超过 7)经过一段时间

We discussed the matter over tea.

我们一面喝茶一面讨论这件事。

The girls were chatting over their needlework.

女孩子们一面做针线,一面的谈笑。

A blush came over her face.

她满面通红。

He is famous all over the world.

他闻名于世。

The rumor spread all over the city.

谣言传遍全市。

The water spread over the ground.

水洒了一地。

I heard her singing over her work.

我听见她在工作时唱歌。

We talked about our plan for the vacation over a cup of coffee.

我们一边喝咖啡一边商量休假计划。

We talk over his plans for the future.

我们商谈了他将来的计划。

It's no use crying over spilt milk.

覆水难收。

English is spoken all over the world.

全世界到处都讲英语。

She has great power over the people.

她在民众中有很大势力。

The Gods have no power over a man in his prime.

血气方刚之人鬼神不能怎么样。

The king has great power over the people.

国王对人民有很大的权力。

It cost over one hundred dollars.

它值 100 美元以上。

The water ran over the brim.

水溢出了边缘。

He must be over forty.

他一定是 40 岁以上的人。

He was absent over three days.

他缺席超过三天了。

He stayed in Beijing over a month.

他在北京住了一个多月。

The mailbox is over there.

邮箱在那里。

I might mention that over the years I became very successful.

我还应提一提,多年来我干得很成功。

He gained superiority over me in that game.

在那场比赛中,他比我强。

Her fingers danced over the typewriter.

她的手指在打字机上跳动。

As the boat glided swiftly onward over the river, one could feel gusts of fresh air beating over the face.

当小船在水面轻捷地划行时,人会感到清新的微风吹拂着他们的面颊。

The good news has spread all over the country.

喜讯传遍了全国。

His income is well over a million dollars.

他的收入大大超过了 100 万美元。

From Third Avenue, he walked over to Sutton Place.

他从第 3 大街走到萨顿广场去。

This is the surgeon whose name is known all over the country.

那就是那位闻名全国的外科医生。

There is a bookshelf over there.

那边有个书架。

I climbed up the path over the cliff.

我沿着小径攀上峭壁。

Then I saw a shadow pass over her face.

我看到她脸上掠过一丝阴影。

Now cars can easily travel at speeds well over 100 kilometres an hour.

现在,汽车时速已远远超过 100 公里。

I climbed the rock while the first light of morning was coming over the hills.

晨曦微露,映照群山外,我已经攀上了那块岩石。

We laughed over his foolish operation.

我们因他的愚笨举动而取笑他。

She was crying over her misfortunes.

她为她的不幸遭遇而哭泣。

High and low rejoiced over the victory.

上下一致恭祝胜利。

He is so foolish as to cry over a novel.

他是如此之愚以至于因受小说感动而哭泣。

35. round (around)

round (around)表示:1)围绕 2)环绕 3)在周围各处

He put his arm around Bill's shoulders, and they walked up the stairs.

他搂着比尔的肩膀,两人上楼去了。

The sun shines all around us.

太阳在我们四周照耀。

The students stood around him.

学生们围他而立。

He put the necklace around her neck.

他把项圈围于她的颈上。

The pieces lay scattered around me.

纸片纷纷散乱在我的周围。

She was wearing a white dress, and there was a yellow silk ribbon round her dark hair.

她身穿白色的衣服,用一根黄缎带扎着黑发。

There is much more to see and do in and round the Huang Guo Shu Falls.

黄果树瀑布周围好看好玩的地方还多得很。

The earth revolves round the sun.

地球绕太阳旋转。

Do you know many of the people round here?

你在这儿认识的人多吗?

36. since

since 表示:1)自从……以来 2)自从……以后

Professor Lin has been teaching at the school since its foundation.

自从学校建立以来,林教授一直执教。

I haven't heard from him since that day.

从那天起就没有听到过他的消息。

I have lived there since then.

从那时起我一直住在那里。

Since seeing you I have had good news.

自从遇到你以后,我就得到了好消息。

Mary has lived there since her return.

玛丽自从回来以后一直住在那里。

He has lived here since 1990.

他从1990年以来一直住在这里。

It was only six weeks since the accident.

自意外事件发生以后仅过了6个星期。

I know he has been here since New Year's Day.

我知道他从元旦起就一直在这里。

She hasn't been home since her marriage.

她自从结婚后,未曾回过家。

She has lived in France since 1970.

自从1970年以来,她一直住在法国。

He has worked at that factory since he came to this city.

自从他来到这个城市,他一直去那个工厂上班。

He has eaten nothing since yesterday.

自从昨天,他什么东西都没吃。

37. through

- through 表示:1)穿过 2)透过 3)经过 4)表示用某物作为手段
5)自始至终某特定时间 6)表示原因

The railway runs through the town.

铁路通过市中心。

Sunlight streamed in through the open window.

阳光从开着的窗户射进来。

Is the river that flows through that town very large?

流经那个城市的河流是很大的吗?

I took a walk through the park yesterday.

今天我散步走过公园。

The surly night wind rustles through the wood.

凶暴的夜风吹过树林,簌簌作响。

The Thames runs through London.

泰晤士河流经伦敦。

If I were to tell you everything I've lived through, it would take three thick volumes.

要是把我的经历全部告诉你,得写三大本书。

Galileo was the first person to systematically study the sky through a telescope.

伽利略是第一个运用望远镜系统地观察天空的人。

Abell paced impatiently through the vandalized lodge.

艾贝尔不耐烦地在那破烂小屋来回走动。

38. till (until)

till 表示:1)直到所指的时间 2)在所指的时间之前。

But this time, although I waited until the moon rose, I did not see her.

但这一回,尽管直等到月亮出来,我也没见到她。

I am not twenty till September.

到九月份我才20岁。

My younger sister didn't go to school until she was seven.

我妹妹直到7岁才上学。

I suggest that we postpone the meeting until tomorrow.

我建议我们把会议推到明天。

Not until 1783 was the first balloon invented.

直到1783年才发明了第一个气球。

May I go home and rest until my cold is cured?

能不能叫我回去休息一下,等感冒好了再回来?

I haven't met your sister yet, until now.

直到现在我还没有遇到你的姐姐。

Will this food keep till tomorrow?

这食物到明天还能保持新鲜吗?

He found Henry and they set off through the streets until they came to the river.

他找到亨利,他们穿过街道才来到河边。

It wasn't until Charles Lyell wrote a book called Principles of Geology in 1830 that geology became a true science.

直到查尔斯·赖尔于1830年写了《地质学原理》一书,地质学才成为一门真正的科学。

Because there are fewer members present tonight than there were last night, we must wait until the next meeting to vote.

由于今晚上比昨晚出席人数少,我们必须留待下次会议表决。

Hadn't you better wait until tomorrow and make your decision?

你是不是最好等到明天再做决定?

I shall wait till five o'clock.

我再等到5点钟。

I thought he isn't going until next week.

我认为他不到下周不会走的。

39. to

to 表示:1)朝……方向 2)指目的地 3)直至 4)表示一种联结关系 5)对于 6)达到……程度 7)从观点来看 8)表示增加和减少的结果

He has bought a ring to her.

他给她买了一枚戒指。

The Yanshan Mountains stand to the north of Beijing.

燕山山脉位于北京北面。

Irene sat down to her typewriter and slipped a card beneath the rollers.

艾琳在打字机旁坐下来,把一张卡片卷在滚轴上。

I didn't even see him, much less speak to him.

我没见过他,更谈不上和他谈话了。

The sick and the wounded were taken to hospital.

病号和伤员被送进医院了。

Have you been to the bank yet?

你去过银行没有？

There is a police station opposite to the bank.

银行的对面有一个警察所。

They have gone to the library.

他们上图书馆去了。

They went back to the old hut which had been built long before.

他们回到了很久以前盖的旧茅屋里。

His wife asked him question as to how he had got on.

他的妻子问他情况怎么样。

The commanding officer's word came back to them.

他们回想起了指挥官的话。

She raised her glass to him.

她向他举起了杯子。

The fact is, I have some news to Henry.

事实上,我是来告诉亨利一个消息。

He laughed quietly to himself.

他自得其乐地轻声笑着。

I hardly know how to tell it to him.

我几乎不知道该怎么对他讲才好。

No sooner had the teacher entered the classroom than the students rose to their feet.

老师一走进教室,学生都站起来。

We can sit at home and watch football matches in comfort, thanks to television.

由于有电视,我们可以舒适地坐在家里看足球赛。

I hope I shall do everything to your satisfaction.

我希望我所做的一切会使您称心如意。

Bring her along to say "Hullo" to me.

带她来跟我打个招呼吧。

The United States built the Panama Canal in the years 1904 to 1914.

美国在1904-1914年期间修建了巴拿马运河。

Do we have to walk to the station?

我们非得步行到火车站去吗?

The most visible victims of pollution, fish are only a link in a chain from microscopic life to man.

鱼是最显而易见的污染受害体,但它只不过是从小生物到人类这一长链中的一环罢了。

Smith requested an immediate reply to his letter.

史密斯要求马上给他回信。

These explanations did not sound convincing to Charles Lyell.

这些解释并没有使查尔斯·赖尔信服。

Finally, when he was absolutely sure he was right, he announced the solution to the problem.

当他确信自己正确无误时,他公开了这个问题的答案。

He has never been to London.

他从未到过伦敦。

The concert was cancelled due to storm.

由于暴风雨,那场音乐会取消。

Have I made myself clear to you?

我说清楚了吗?

Already man has been to the moon.

人类已经到过月球。

A scientist has a choice of many subjects to investigate.

科学家有很多科学研究科目可供选择。

You should return the book to her as soon as possible.

你应该尽早把这本书还给她。

It will make all the difference to his life.

他的生活会因此而大不一样。

I asked him the way to the museum.

我问他到博物馆去的路怎样走。

I'm going to Beijing next month.

我下个月要去北京。

They have gone to the airport to send the foreign guests off.
他们到机场给外宾送行去了。

40. towards

toward(s) 表示:1)朝……方向 2)接近引向某种目的或意图

Our boss is very tolerant toward all.

我们的主管人对大家很宽大。

Are his feelings towards us friendly?

他对我们友善吗?

It is now towards evening.

现在快近黄昏了。

I went to bed towards eleven o'clock.

在将近 11 点钟时我去睡觉了。

The accident happened towards midnight.

那件事发生在将近午夜。

He came towards the middle of March.

他是将近 3 月中旬来的。

He is friendly towards me.

他对我友好。

He started towards the door.

他朝门的方向走去。

What will the Government's attitude be towards the plan?

政府对于该计划的态度怎样?

He feels friendly towards all children.

他对孩子友好。

A teacher must act patiently towards his students.

教师必须有耐心对待学生。

41. under

under 表示:1)在……底下,在……下面 2)在控制下 3)少于 4)掩盖 5)根据规定,法令等 6)某事在进行中

The enemy approached under cover of a fog.

敌人在大雾掩蔽下接近了。

He travelled under the disguise of a monk.

他乔装僧人云游各地。

He does not come to school today under the pretence of illness.

今天他借口生病没来上学。

He came under the guise of worker.

他装作工人的模样而来了。

He cheated me under the mask of friendship.

他在友谊之美名下欺骗了我。

Those substances fall under a different class.

这种物质应归入另一种类。

The subject will be treated under conjunction.

这问题将在连接词的项目下讨论。

There were under a hundred present.

出席者不到 100 人。

A man was concealed under the bed.

有一人藏在床下。

They then found rest under a tree.

他们后来就找到一棵树,在树荫下休息了。

The weary travellers rested under the shade of a tree.

疲倦的旅客在树荫下休息。

A party had assembled outside the house under the trees, to drink coffee.

许多人聚集在屋外树下喝咖啡。

What under the sun was he going to do?

他到底想干什么?

Under the circumstances we were lucky to finish the work at all.

在这种情况下,我们能完成工作任务就算很幸运了。

The boat is sailing under the bridge.

一只小船正在桥下航行。

The scheme under consideration is of great significance.

正在讨论的这项计划非常重要。

The building is under construction.

这幢大楼正在建造中。

He is under a cloud just now.

他目前遇到了麻烦。

It is impossible under such circumstances.

在如此情况下那是不可能的。

The meeting is under way.

现正在开会。

The house is under repairs.

房屋在修理中。

The case is under trial.

这案子正在诉讼中。

42. up to

up to 表示:1)直到,远至 2)多达

She gave many excuses, but what they added up to was that she did not wish to be troubled.

她提出了许多推托的理由,归结起来一句话,她就是怕麻烦。

This style is up to date.

这种样式是时髦的。

I walked straight up to him.

我一直走到他那边。

That boy will never come up to his father.

那男孩永远不会赶上他父亲。

The figures add up to 500.

这笔数字总计为 500。

It would not be hard to act up to this rule.

实行这项制度并不难。

Go on up to my office.

再走下去就到我的办公室了。

His work does not come up to our expectations.

他的工作不符合我们对他的期望。

43. with

with 表示:1)同……在一起 2)表示想法一致 3)表示拥有某种特征 4)指工具 5)与……同时 6)表示随身带着

What's wrong with you, Mother?

妈妈,你怎么啦?

He is ugly and serious, with thin legs, no chest.

他长相丑陋,面孔死板,两腿很细,胸脯塌陷。

To begin with, you have confused two different things.

首先,你把两件不同的东西弄混了。

In the middle was a big strong man with fierce and angry eyes.

一个魁梧健壮的人坐在中间,两眼带有凶恶、恼怒的神色。

With Mr. Gale, Miss Ayles was respectful and obedient, listening in admiration to his conversation.

艾伦小姐对盖尔先生毕恭毕敬,十分顺从,她以仰慕的心情听他谈话。

Apart from the beauty of its river, its streets and buildings preserve many kinds with its past.

除了美丽的河流,还有它的街道和建筑还保留着当年的风采。

Men in the streets with their musical instruments still played "In the Good Old Summer Time".

街头一些带着乐器的人还在演奏《在往昔美好的夏天》这支曲子。

Alley was shaking with cold in her bedroom.

艾伦在她的卧室冻得直打哆嗦。

He responded with a smile.

他微笑着作出了回答。

With these words, he left the room.

说了这些话之后,他就离开了房间。

He agrees with you, as well as with me.

他不但同意我的意见,也同意你的意见。

Don't you nit pick with me?

你不是在找我的岔子吧!

He had never had to deal with men in this way.

他从来没有这样对待过别人。

I remember the night with rain coming in from the sea, and a strong wind.

我记得,那晚上的情景,天下着雨,雨从海上来的,风也很大。

The coat, a very shabby one with a dirty collar, was hanging behind the door.

那件领口肮脏、非常破旧的上衣在门后挂着。

He often wondered how so much could be done with so little money.

他常常感到惊奇,靠这么点钱,居然可以做这么多事。

He had little money with him.

他没有带多少钱。

I'm tired with walking.

我走累了。

The woman with a child is Mrs White.

带小孩的那位妇女是怀特夫人。

Why not come back and have some with me?

你为什么不同我回去吃点什么?

He looked at me very straight with his bright blue eyes.

他明亮的蓝眼睛直率地看着我。

The girls ornamented their dress with lace.

姑娘们用花边装饰她们的衣裙。

Bring your children with you next time you come.

下次带你的孩子们一块来吧。

As an object gets away from the earth, the strength of the pull weakens.

随着一个物体离开地球,引力的强度就会逐渐减弱。

The affair is closely bound up with that.

这件事与那件事有密切关系。

Near the wood there was a little river with bushes growing along its edge.

树林边有一条小河,河岸上长着灌木丛。

His remarks had nothing to do with the case.

他的评论根本与案件无关。

He watched me with interest.

他饶有兴趣地打量着我。

I would like very much to dine with you.

我很愿意和你们聚餐。

She puts the book down with a sigh.

她放下书叹了口气。

There's nothing wrong with the machine.

这机器没什么毛病。

The woman stood up, big and fat, and with loud voice.

一位身高体胖的妇女站起来,她有一副高大的嗓门。

In our city, roads are becoming more and more crowded with buses, cars and bicycles.

在我市,马路上变得越来越拥挤,公共汽车、小汽车和自行车挤满了公路。

I've seen her here with my own eyes.

我在这里亲眼看见过她。

William Harvey was graduated from Cambridge with excellent grades.

威廉·哈维以优异成绩毕业于剑桥大学。

There was a lovely girl with diamonds in her hair —— Lucy's sister.

一个头上戴着钻石的秀丽的姑娘是露西的妹妹。

What's the matter with you?

你怎么了?

It's so nice walking.

散步真是令人愉快。

Who want to go with me?

谁愿意跟我走?

One day he disappeared with all our savings.

有一天,他拿了我们的全部存款不见了。

He graduated with a biochemistry degree from Beijing University in 1992.
1992年,他毕业于北京大学,获得生物化学学位。

I went again carrying with me a present of fish and eggs.
我带着鱼和鸡蛋等礼物又去了一次。

All umpires are quick to throw out players who argue with them.
所有裁判员都会毫不迟疑地将与他们争吵的运动员罚出场。

An umpire must watch for any pitcher who might secretly make the ball
slippery with saliva.

裁判员必须注意看着投球员有没有偷偷用唾沫把球弄滑。

Fireflies produce light with a complex chemical reaction that takes place
within their abdominal cells.

萤火虫靠腹细胞发生复杂化学反应产生亮光。

Racing cars, with more powerful engines, can travel much faster.
装备更大功率发动机的赛车,行驶更快。

The output of our factory has increased by fifty percent (as) compared with
last year.

我厂的生产量同去年相比增加了50%。

44. within

within 表示:1)在里面 2)在……范围内 3)不超过

Such things are within our knowledge.

这类事情是我们所能了解的。

She lives within her income.

她量入为出。

It was placed within my reach.

它被置于我手所能及之处。

My house is within a mile of the post.

我家离邮局不出一英里。

There is no hospital within 3 miles of the village.

离村三英里内没有一所医院。

The place is within two miles of station.

这地方距离车站不出两英里路。

The goods are delivered free of charge within the limits of the city.

货物在本埠免费送交。

Smoking is prohibited within the school compound.

在学校范围内禁止吸烟。

Don't walk within this dangerous zone.

不要在这危险地带散步。

He stays always within doors.

他老是足不出户。

The book is within reach of the students.

此书为学生的能力所能及的。

It is within my power to do it.

此事是在我能力所及范围内。

This can not be done within the limits of my authority.

这在我职权范围内做不到。

He has it within him.

对那件事他是胸有成竹的。

Within two hours we shall reach the station.

在两小时内我们便可到达车站。

She will be back within a week.

在一周内她就回来。

You must finish your work within this week.

在本周内你必须完成你的工作。

I beg you will answer within 24 hours.

请你于 24 小时内答复。

The house is within the walls.

那栋房屋在围墙的内部。

But within the last hundred years, deserts have been increasing at a frightening speed.

但是,在过去 100 年中,沙漠却以惊人的速度增加着。

45. without

without 表示:1)缺乏,没有,无 2)在……之外

He left the room without so much as closing the door.

他连门都没关就离开了房间。

Without foreign exchange trading, international trade itself could not exist.

没有外汇交易,国际贸易本身就不能存在。

Yet she turned out to be a girl without a heart.

真想不到她是个没良心的姑娘。

Life can't exist without struggle.

生存就是斗争。

My dear one, please understand my going without saying good - bye to you.

亲爱的,请谅解我没有向你告别就走了。

Without the sun - light, there would be no life.

没有阳光,就没有生命。

Can things grow without the sun?

没有太阳万物能生长吗?

Without steel there would be no industry.

没有钢铁,就不可能有工业。

There are many inhabitants without the city.

城外有许多居民。

He is waiting without the gates.

他在门外等待着。

He went without his supper.

他没吃晚饭就走了。

Without air, no one could live.

若没空气,没有人能活着。

Without water, nothing could live.

没有水,什么东西也不能生存。

The rumor was without foundation.

那谣言是无根据的。

They worked the whole day without taking any rest.

他们整日工作,毫无休息。

He went away without taking leave. .

他不辞而别。

Can you do it without his knowing it?

你能做此事而不让他知道吗?

第三章 介词的受词

介词主要和名词连用搭配,也和代词连用,少量还可以和形容词、数词及副词连用,现介绍如下:

1. 介词和名词连用

例如:

Air comes in through the window.

空气透窗而入。

Who is sitting next to Mary?

谁坐在玛丽的旁边?

Miss White plays the violin well, and Miss Reynolds plays even better, but of course their music teacher, Mr. Rossi, plays the best of all.

怀特小姐小提琴拉得好,雷诺兹小姐拉得更好,毫无疑问,她们的音乐教师罗西先生拉得最好。

I thanked the man, and was going away when he took me by the arm.

我谢了他,正要走开,他拉住了我的胳膊。

They have laid in plenty of coal for the coming winter.

他们贮存了大量的煤准备过冬。

He is infected with a heavy cold.

他染了重感冒。

The good scientist looks for the unexpected.

好的科学家总是寻找意料不到的东西。

We were glad to learn of his success.

听到他成功的消息,我们非常高兴。

He leapt at the opportunity.

他即刻抓住了这个机会。

Please open the window and let in some fresh air.

请把窗户打开透透新鲜空气。

The ship was at the mercy of the storm.

这艘船处在暴风雨的摆布中。

What about your friend?

你的朋友怎样?

They fell to their work immediately after lunch.

他们午饭后立即开始工作。

Night fell upon the village.

夜晚降落在这村庄。

I'm fond of singing revolutionary songs.

我喜欢唱革命歌曲。

A market is commonly thought of as a place where commodities are bought and sold.

市场一般被认为是买卖货物的地方。

Is your shirt made of nylon?

你的衬衣是尼龙制的吗?

2. 介词和代词连用

例如:

The light went off itself.

灯光自行熄灭了。

The matter speaks for itself.

这事本身就说明问题。

Theft is not good in itself.

偷窃本身就是不好的。

We said nothing but what we'd seen with our own eyes.

我们又没说别的,只是说亲眼看见的事。

The question is very hard, so all but him cannot answer it.

这问题太难,除他一人,别无他人能够回答。

Nevertheless, I hoped that her anger would pass. After all, what had I done?

但我还是希望她消气,因为我毕竟没有做什么对不起她的事。

Perhaps her extreme shyness was the result of this.

也许正因为如此,她才异乎寻常地怕羞。

How he looked at me!

瞧他看我的那副样子!

You never know what's going on in that funny head of his.

你永远也猜不透他那奇怪的脑子里想些什么。

He didn't believe this history which she had told him; he didn't believe it at all.

他不相信她所讲的身世,根本就不相信。

There are probably to be some secrets in it.

这中间很可能有奥妙。

Perhaps migrating birds are the greatest mystery of all.

候鸟可能是最神秘的鸟类。

I smiled back at him.

我对他报以微笑。

How to make friends with her is not easy.

同她交朋友是很难的。

He is two years senior to me.

他比我大两岁。

This book is intended for you.

这本书是给你的。

I will go instead of you.

我愿代替你去。

I will do whatever is required of me.

我愿意做需要我做的事。

The car behind wants to get ahead of yours.

后面的车想超你的车。

He at last gave in to us.

他最后向我们让步了。

Don't speak ill of others!

不要说别人坏话。

You can't see the sea from here, then?

这里看不见大海,是吗?

Why are you sitting here alone? What are you thinking about?

你为什么一个人坐在这儿?在想什么?

I can't see no wit in her.

我真想不到她是这样笨。

He knew that the strange man had been engaged instead of himself.

他知道那个陌生人已经取代了他的位置。

He is making fun of me, is he?

他是不是在戏弄我?

He is a child and must be treated as such.

他既然是个孩子,就得把他当孩子看待。

Wealth, as such, doesn't matter much.

财富本身算不了什么。

3. 介词和形容词连用

此时形容词被视为名词,例如:

Things go from good to better.

事情越来越好。

What ever is worth doing at all is worth doing well.

凡是值得做的,都值得好好去做。

Tom is an average student at best.

充其量来讲,汤姆的学习很一般。

I went on at best I could, climbing and slipping over the wet rocks.

我使出最大力气在湿漉漉的岩石上一溜一滑地向上爬去。

It was a relief to have decided at last.

终于做出了决定,这才使我松了一口气。

All in all, it was a success.

总的来说,这是成功的。

4. 介词和数词连用

此时数词被视为名词,例如:

The train won't leave the station until 2:30 p. m.

火车要到下午 2 点 30 分才开。

Please come at 7:30.

请 7 点 30 分来。

They were inspected one by one.

他们一个个地都被检查。

At first I was nervous, but in a few minutes I felt relaxed.

起初我有点紧张,可是几分钟以后我就轻松了。

I'm afraid not, I have an appointment at three.

恐怕不行,我 3 点钟有个约会。

The students walked along the street by twos and threes.

学生们三三两两地沿街散步。

I can't help feeling that it's going to be rather a strain for you here at first.

我总感到,一开始你会觉得这儿有些紧张。

After all, it's only natural that she should dislike me a bit at first.

刚开始,她有点讨厌我这毕竟是很自然的。

5. 介词和副词连用

此时有的副词亦可视为名词,例如:

It is so far from here.

离此很远。

He has worked hard from then to now.

他从那时起辛勤工作到现在。

It is even possible to take a helicopter and view the Falls right from above.

甚至还可以乘直升飞机直接从上面俯瞰瀑布风光。

第四章 介词短语与句子成分

介词短语可作许多句子成分:介词短语修饰全句或形容词可作状语,表示时间、地点、原因、目的,方式或让步等意义;介词短语修饰前面一个名词或代词,充当定语;介词短语在系动词后可作表语,表示主语的属性或特性;介词短语置于宾语后,补充宾语内容,可作补足语(有些作主语补足语);介词短语也可独立出来(有时可不独立)作插入语。

1. 作状语

例如:

We must be contented with a small house.

我们得满足于一栋小房子。

She was delighted at the news.

她很高兴知道这个消息。

We've been deceived in him.

我们已对他感到失望。

She was dressed in white.

她穿白色的衣服。

The attempt was doomed to success.

这尝试注定会成功。

He was doomed to death.

他被判死刑。

My wife was distracted with anxiety.

我太太因焦急而心烦。

She felt disgusted with herself.

她厌恶自己。

Don't be discouraged by one failure.

不要因一次失败而气馁。

I was disappointed at the news.

我对这消息感到失望。

He was destined for fame in literature.

他注定要在文学上成名。

He (was) graduated from Yale.

他从耶鲁大学毕业。

She was frightened at the noise.

她被那噪音吓了一跳。

I was fatigued with reading.

我因读书而疲倦。

She is faced with a crisis.

她面对一个危险。

He is engaged to her.

他和她订婚了。

She was blond and blue-eyed, unlike a Red Indian girl.

她金发碧眼,不像北印第安姑娘。

When he stood at the door he was frightened.

当他走到门口时,他感到胆战心惊。

It is true I had my Sundays to myself.

不错,星期天可以归我支配。

I have no familiarity with her.

我和她不相识。

She did it by herself rather than with the help of others.

他自己亲自做的,不是别人帮助的。

There is a large building over there.

那边有一座大的建筑物。

Regardless of what you say, I am going.

不管你说什么,我要走了。

Harold went to school in spite of his illness.

哈罗德不顾他的病去上学。

He has been living in America since 1990.

自从1990年他一直住在美国。

They stayed for a week.

他们停留了一周。

Mary stood apart from the other children.

玛丽不与其他孩子站在一起。

Apart from the salary, what are the advantages of working there?

切莫说薪水了,在那里工作有什么好处呢?

There are ups and downs in life, there are forths and meanders as well.

生活里充满了动荡不安,也充满了颠沛流离。

They carried on the work in spite of the difficulties.

尽管有种种困难,他们还是把工作进行下去了。

I walked about in his shop.

我在他的店里到处走着。

He did the work for himself.

他独立做这件事。

He comes here by himself.

他单独到这来。

He's forever finding fault with whatever I do.

我无论做什么,他老是找岔。

Give it to whomever you like.

把这东西给你所喜欢的任何人。

I'd heard so much about England and I wanted to see it for myself.

我听到很多英格兰的事,很想亲眼看一看。

You must be back within a week.

你必须在一周内回来。

The joy which shone in her eyes was something which he would remember all his life.

从她眼睛里流露出的欢乐神情,他永远也忘不了。

Many lives were lost in the accident.

在那次事故中,不少人丧失了生命。

Medical science is progressing rapidly in our country.

我国医学进展很快。

In fifty years there'll be twenty people per square yard.

再过 50 年人口密度将为每平方码 20 人。

Allred send her each afternoon a list in pencil of the foods.

奥尔雷德每天下午给她送去一张用铅笔写好的菜单。

I would like to see my mother in Beijing.

我要去探望在北京的妈妈。

Air pollution continues to be a major environmental problem in most countries.

空气污染继续是大多数国家的一个重大环境问题。

We are already irrevocably committed to major global change in the years ahead.

在今后的年代里,我们不可避免地要面临全球的巨大变化。

He works from dawn to dark.

他从天亮工作到天黑。

The new school year commences in September.

新学期在 9 月开始。

The bank is at a short distance from the station.

那家银行距车站不远。

Compasses were invented in ancient China.

古代中国发明了指南针。

Susan is prettier than Jane, but Sandra is the most beautiful girl in the school.

苏珊比珍妮漂亮,但桑德拉是学校中最漂亮的女孩。

He was all by himself when I called yesterday.

昨天我去看他时只有他一个人在那儿。

Depending on age and sex, the pulse is 72 - 90 beats per minute.

根据年龄和性别不同,脉搏在每分钟 72 - 90 次之间。

A farmer works hard from morning to night.

农民日以继夜地工作。

This law has been carried into practice.

这项法律已付诸实施。

We must stand side by side in this trouble and help each other.

我们必须共同承担困难并且互相帮助。

These products measure up to the national standards.

这些产品达到了国家标准。

A ship could be seen in the distance.

一只船可在远处看到。

You can't mix oil with water.

你不能使油和水相混合。

We must go at once to catch our train.

我们必须立即起程好赶上火车。

The branches of the trees hang out over the road.

树枝延伸到马路上空。

He carried through the research work in a year.

他在一年内完成了这项研究工作。

Please help yourself to the fish!

请不要客气,吃鱼吧!

I happened on an old friend on my way home.

在我回家的路上偶然碰到了一位老朋友。

She put her hands over her face.

她用手遮住了脸。

He jumped over the ditch.

他跳过了这条沟。

My wish came true at last.

我的愿望终于实现了。

He has been hunting for the dictionary he lost last week.

他一直在寻找上周他丢失的那本字典。

I hope someone hits on a way out of this difficulty soon.

我希望不久有人能想出克服困难的办法。

What have you come here for?

你来这里有什么事?

I saw him coming along the road.

我看见他沿路走来。

Many people smoke from habit.

许多人因习惯而吸烟。

Tobacco was introduced into Europe from America.

烟草是从美洲传入欧洲的。

Don't involve other people in your mistakes.

不要让其他人卷入你的错误中去。

An appendix has been joined to the book.

附录已订在书上。

We joined with her in this work.

我们跟她一起做这项工作。

It is not logical to judge from appearance.

根据表面现象作出判断是不合逻辑的。

I missed the train by one minute.

我只差一分钟没有赶上火车。

He jumped over the wall and ran away.

他跳过墙跑了。

Xiao Li jumped at the invitation to go swimming with his brother.

小李欣然接受他哥哥的邀请同去游泳。

She hid her face under the bedclothes.

她把脸藏到被里。

I want to get a book from that shelf.

我要从那层架子上拿一本书。

Illness kept the two girls behind in mathematics.

疾病使这两个女生在数学方面落后。

I'll be back in 40 minutes.

我过 40 分钟就回来。

Good lubrication keeps bearings from being damaged.

良好的润滑可使轴承免受破坏。

He lives with his parents.

他和父母住在一起。

We cannot sell it under 1000 yuan.

一千元以下我们不能卖。

Things moved more slowly in the past.

过去,交通工具比较慢。

He went downtown in the afternoon.

他下午到商业区去了。

They got to New York at 5:30.

他们 5:30 到了纽约。

He walked down the stairs after his wife.

他随着他的夫人走下楼。

I was awakened by someone knocking at the door.

有人敲门把我吵醒了。

He had to cease working because of his poor health.

由于健康原因,他不能再工作。

We know about magnetism by how magnets act.

通过磁铁如何作用,我们可以了解有关磁性的问题。

There is a little door in the wall.

墙里有一个小门。

Go ahead and practise. Nobody will laugh at you.

大胆去练,没有人会笑话你的。

We voted to lay the question over to our next meeting for decision.

我们投票决定,将这个问题延期到下次会议去作决定。

History is silent about it.

历史对此全无记载。

The student leafed through his new textbook with interest.

那学生很有兴趣地翻他的新课本。

He stood leaning against a tree.

他靠着树站着。

He leaned a ladder against a wall.

他把一张梯子靠在墙上。

Please don't lean on my chair.

请不要靠我的椅子。

He carried a heavy load on his shoulders.

他肩上背着重东西。

We are leaving for Shanghai by next plane.

我们要乘下班飞机去上海。

We must leave Shenyang for Beijing.

我们得离开沈阳去北京。

Smoking is not permitted in the theatre.

戏院里不准吸烟。

The room doesn't lend itself to study.

这间房子不适宜于学习。

Some novels quite readily lend themselves to adaptation as plays.

有些小说很容易改编成剧本。

You can make free with my bicycle any time.

你什么时候用我的自行车都可以。

Please be quiet in the library.

在图书馆里请保持安静。

He has lived through three great wars.

他经历过三次大的战争。

Please let a window into a wall.

请在墙上开一扇窗户。

This is allowed by the law.

这是法律许可的。

Let me do it for you.

请允许我替你做。

His Ph. D dissertation is kept in the school library.

他的博士论文保存在图书馆里。

The TV set was sold under cost price.

这电视机售价低于成本。

2. 作定语

例如：

The architect laid out the interior of the building.

那位建筑师设计了这座楼房的内部设施。

Willie accidentally let off his father's shotgun and made a hole in the wall.

威利无意中发射了他父亲的猎枪，把墙打了一个洞。

Hundreds of thousands of men were there.

有几十万人在那里。

There was something about him that I didn't like.

他有些表现我不喜欢。

The steam-heat in the houses was shut off.

各家各户的暖气都关了。

The frozen snows of January still lay hard in the streets.

街上一月份的积雪还冻得硬邦邦的。

The soups were lighter; there were changes in the meat dishes.

各种汤都比较清淡，肉食花样也有所改变。

One of the most important natural phenomena is the transmission of energy from one point to another in waves.

能以波的方式由一点向另一点进行传递，这是一个极为重要的自然现象。

Everyone in our class could see that.

我们班里人人都知道那件事。

You are the laziest girl in the whole school.

你是全校最懒的姑娘。

I have never heard a word of it , though.

不过,我从来没听到过这类话。

This is the boy of whom we have just been speaking.

这就是那个男孩,我们刚在谈论他。

He has written three novels and all of them are good.

他写了三部小说,全都很好。

He will be listening. He won't have many more chances of doing that.

他要听下去,因为他想再听的机会已经不多了。

Most of the people were working in the fields.

大多数人都到田里干活去了。

China is as big as the whole continent of Europe.

中国与整个欧洲大陆大小相同。

Birmingham is larger than Leeds but smaller than London. London is the largest of the three cities.

伯明翰比利兹大,但比伦敦小,伦敦是这三个城市中最大的。

Is Shakespeare more famous than Milton? Yes, he is. He's the most famous of all English poets.

莎士比亚比弥尔顿更有名吗? 是的,他更有名,他是最有名的英国诗人。

She was jealous of Angela Everett.

她是出于对安吉拉·埃弗雷特的嫉妒。

Two years later he was elected President of the United States.

两年后,他被选为美国总统。

Such books poison the minds of the young.

这种书毒害青年的思想。

Why make a long story of it?

何必还要仔细叙说呢?

I don't know all of them.

我并不全认识他们。

They have made not more than five kinds of machines.

他们制造的机器顶多不超过 5 种。

This sort of food is not fit to eat.

这种食品不宜食用。

Our bodies have more parts and can do more types of work than any machine in the world.

人体比世上任何一台机器都具有更多的组成部分,而且能做更多的不同种类的工作。

The cost of these repairs is too high.

这些东西的修理费用太高了。

She was certainly the loveliest actress of the time and also, perhaps, the best.

她无疑是当时最漂亮的女演员,也许还是最佳女演员。

There are all kinds of love in the world. But never the same love twice.

世界上有各种各样的爱情,但同样的爱情决不会有两次。

We have seen many cases of energy transformation.

我们看到过许多能量转换的情况。

There are different forms of energy.

有各种不同形式的能。

The discovery of this law has greatly pushed physics forward.

这一定律的发现大大推动了物理学的发展。

It has long been thought of making good use of the sun's energy to serve the well-being of the people.

人们早就想很好地利用太阳能来为自己造福。

The market price of sugar continues firm.

糖的市场价格仍居高不下。

Because all the waves of a laser beam travel in the same direction, the laser beam is very narrow.

因为激光的光波向同一方向传播,所以激光束非常狭窄。

The reason why skin becomes decrepit is that the metabolism of sebaceous and sweat glands declines with age.

皮脂衰老的主要原因是由于随着年龄的增加,皮脂腺和汗腺新陈代谢

功能减退。

I'm glad she is out of danger.

我很高兴她脱险了。

This kind of furnace is calculated for iron - making.

这种炉子适合于炼铁。

Will you have a cup of tea?

喝茶好吗?

Alhey is very nervous, so he takes a lot of pills.

艾西非常紧张,所以吃了很多药片。

He reached the top of the stairs just as his girl friend came up.

他跑到楼梯口时,他的女友已跑上楼来了。

The foreign exchange market is not an actual marketplace but a system of telecommunications between banks, customers, and middlemen.

外汇市场并不是一个真正的市场,而只是银行、顾客和中间人之间进行电信联系的一种体系。

I will break the bar of candy up and give my children some.

我要把糖盒打开,然后分给孩子吃些。

The house of Queen's Crawley is an old - fashioned building.

女王的克劳莱镇的房子是一幢老式房子。

Caln sang a French song, and then a number of the simple English songs that were fashionable at this time.

卡恩先唱了一首法国歌,接着又唱了几首歌词简单的英文歌,那是当时很流行的。

At that time a number of countries devalued their currencies.

在那时,很多国家将货币贬值了。

He confessed that he considered it the best book of his career.

他自认为这是他一生写得最好的一本书。

You mustn't mind if there's a certain amount of curiosity.

这儿的人们有些好奇,你不必介意。

What sort of news, Mary?

什么消息,玛丽?

And then he got the fright of his life.

接着,他看见了有生以来最可怕的东西。

Being the youngest child, she receives the fond attention of the entire family.

因为她是年纪最小的孩子,所以得到全家宠爱。

A quarter of eighty is twenty.

80的四分之一是20。

Thousands of accidents happen every day.

每天发生成千上万的意外事故。

I think the latter part of the novel is more interesting than the former.

我认为小说的后半部比前半部有趣。

Which of these three girls do you like best?

这三个女孩子你最喜欢谁?

Mrs. Smith (whom) you met yesterday is a friend of mine.

你昨天碰上的那位史密斯夫人是我的一位朋友。

He can't say which of the two books is better.

他说不准这两本书那一本好一点。

She carries a basket of eggs.

她提着一篮鸡蛋。

This poem was nothing short of genius!

这首诗简直是天才的杰作。

I have lived many years, life of many changes.

我已经度过了许多岁月,过着充满变迁的生活。

While this was being said, they came to the side of the ship.

正说着,他们来到大船边。

Trial and error is the source of our knowledge.

反复试验是我们获得知识的来源。

Which of these flowers do you like best?

这些花中你最喜欢哪一朵?

She showed me a photo of her family.

她把她全家人的照片给我看。

Bull has a new pair of trousers.

布尔的裤子是新的。

Give me a piece of chocolate, too!

也给我一块巧克力。

He drank a half bottle of wine.

他喝了半瓶酒。

She considers the matter of no importance.

她认为这件事不重要。

A lot of swimmers are lying on the burning sands.

许多游泳的人躺在灼热的沙滩上。

A half of sixty is thirty.

60 的一半是 30。

3. 作表语

例如:

He was of middle height, with a moustache and a very dignified appearance.

他中等身材,上唇留着胡子,看上去很高贵。

This medicine is of no use.

这药没有用。

In spite of the rainy weather the streets were full of people.

尽管天下雨,街上还是挤满了人。

This road is of your own choosing.

这是你自己选择的道路。

My memory was at fault.

我的记性不行了。

Who is in fault?

是谁的过错?

He is in a fever of impatience.

他极度急躁。

Is this of any use?

这有什么用吗？

These books are not much in demand just now.

这些书籍此刻销路不大。

Joe is in difficulties.

乔很穷困。

His residence is in Beijing.

他家住在北京。

I see you are down for a speech at the meeting.

我看到你的名字被列在大会发言的名单中。

It is of great importance.

这是很重要的。

The book is on the table.

书在桌上。

The examination is at an end.

考试结束了。

Japan is in the east of Asia.

日本在亚洲的东部。

I was on the point of telephoning you.

我正要打电话给你了。

Russia is in the north of Europe.

俄国在欧洲的北部。

She was on the verge of bursting into tears.

她几乎要哭出来了。

Johore is in the south of Malaysia.

柔佛在马来西亚的南部。

On my left was a brook.

在我的左手边就是一条小溪。

Paris is on the Seine.

巴黎坐落在塞纳河畔。

His house is just across the street.

他家就在街对面。

The town is about thirty li below this village.

镇子在本村下游 30 里左右。

The Pacific Ocean is between Asia and America.

太平洋在亚洲和美洲之间。

The school is by the river.

学校在河边上。

His house is over against the park.

他家在公园对面。

The bird is in the cage.

鸟在笼子里。

The bus stop is within 60 metres of the station.

公共汽车站离火车站不到 60 米。

It is about twelve o'clock.

大约 12 点钟了。

It is beneath you to quarrel with him.

你犯不上和他争吵。

The garden is behind the house.

花园在房子后面。

Nanjing is to the west of Shanghai.

南京在上海以西。

She is above forty years old.

她有 40 岁开外了。

The boy is behind his classmates in English.

那个男孩的英语不如他的同学们。

The fire is now under control.

火得到了控制。

He was under the necessity of going there.

他被迫到那里去。

The children are under my charge.

这些孩子由我照管。

The land is out of sight.

看不见陆地了。

The island is in sight.

看得见海岛了。

Peaches are out of season now.

现在桃子下市了。

He is keen on tennis.

他喜欢打网球。

That was beside our purpose.

那与我们的目的无关。

I'd find some way to stop her if I were in your place.

如果我处于你的位置,我会有办法制止她的。

Your remark is beside the point.

你的批语,文不对题。

He is always in luck.

他常逢佳运。

The lake was at rest.

湖水平静。

That remark is beside the question.

那批语是与问题脱节的。

He is about my stature.

他的身材高矮和我相仿。

His property is now at stake.

他的财产濒于危险。

The ship is at anchor in the bay.

这船锚泊于港湾。

He may not be at home.

他也许不在家。

These hats are in fashion.

这些帽子很时髦。

My house is by the river.

我的家在河边。

The matter is of importance to us.

这事对我们很重要。

He is in college.

他在上大学。

It was like a dream of beauty, color, music and light.

它像一个美丽多彩的梦,充满着音乐和光明。

These machines are of the same type.

这些机器是同类型的。

He is in good shape.

他健康状况良好。

To study radioactive elements is of great interest to us.

研究放射性元素对我们很有意义。

Storage has always been of great importance to conventional electricity plants.

对传统的发电厂来说,能量的贮存往往是很重要的。

Hydraulic machinery using water or some other liquid is in common use.

现在普遍使用水或别的液体的液压机。

Building is now in progress.

建筑工程正在进行中。

Other types of batteries are under development, but progress is slow.

其他类型的蓄电池正在开发中,但进展很慢。

He is after you.

他正在找你。

I don't know what she is after.

我不知她在追求什么。

Mr. Anderson is in the office now.

安德森先生在办公室。

4. 作补足语

例如:

We found that book of no use.

我们发现那本书没有用处。

Space photomaps are useful as map substitute in scientific study .
航天照片地图在科学研究上用作地图的替代品。

They put him down as an uneducated man.
他们认为他是个没有受过教育的人。

We usually speak of water as being a compound of two elements.
我们通常把水说成是两种元素的化合物。

We looked up to him as a specialist in electronics.
我们把他看作是电子专家。

I looked upon her as my closed friend.
我把她看作我亲密的朋友。

To put her down as his pupil.
把她当做他的学生。

5. 作插入语

例如：

In short, after several months of hard work, they have made great progress.

总之,经过了几个月的辛勤劳动,他们取得了很大的成就。

Perhaps so, at least people may think so.

也许吧! 至少人们会认为是这样的。

I kept looking at him, puzzled at first, then shocked.

我一直看着他,起初迷惑不解,继而感到震惊。

After all, it's only natural that she should dislike me a bit at first.

刚开始,她有点讨厌我,这毕竟是很自然的。

In addition, the overvalued dollar that has resulted from deficits and high interest rates is costing Americans work.

此外,由于财政赤字和高利率造成的美元价值过高,使美国人失去工作。

As a rule, Tom spends 100 dollars a week.

汤姆通常每周要花 100 美元。

As a general rule, I am in bed by midnight.

通常我半夜才就寝。

In fact, any new source of energy will be very welcome.

事实上,任何一种新的能源都是非常受欢迎的。

第五章 介词搭配中需注意的问题

1. 介词与冠词

介词主要和名词相搭配,通常在介词后、名词前有冠词,但也有不用冠词的情形,下面主要讲后一情况,在构成一些习惯用语时,常无冠词,例如:

bit by bit 一点,渐渐

day after day 每天

face to face 面对面,面临

hope against hope 妄想

from head to foot 从头到脚,全部

hand in hand 手拉手地

from time to time 时时,常常

ten to one 十之八九,有把握

drop by drop 一滴一滴

ten thousand to one 一万比一

word for word 逐字

He stood face to face with death.

他面临死亡。

He was dressed in brown from head to foot.

他全身穿着棕色的衣服。

From time to time we invite experts to give lectures in our school.

我们时常请专家来校讲演。

He tasted it drop by drop.

他一点一点地尝着它的味道。

That man asks me for a job day after day.

那个人每天向我求职。

Day by day I am getting older.

我一天比一天老了。

He hopes against hopes that no one would know the open secret.

他痴心妄想,但愿不会知道公开的秘密。

They walked away hand in hand.

他们手拉着手地走开了。

It is impossible ten to one.

十之八九不可能。

Ten thousand to one he will win.

他稳操胜券。

James tried to translate the sentence word for word.

詹姆斯想按字翻译那个句子。

2. 介词和不定式

1) 英语介词一般不和不定式连用,只有少数几个词可与不定式连用,例如:

about 将要

save 除……以外

except 除……以外

but 除外

than 比;(与其)……不如

He did nothing but cry.

他只是哭。

There is no more to be done except to return.

除了回家外再没有要做的事。

She does nothing but (to) sleep.

她除睡觉外,不作别事。

He seldom leaves the house except to go to the market.

他除到市场买东西外,几乎不离开家门。

They desire nothing but to obtain a degree.

他们除想得到一个学位外,别无愿望。

2)介词可和不定式的逻辑主语连用,例如:

It is nice of you to come.

你来得正好。

The bookcase is too heavy for one person to move.

这个书架太重了,一个人移不动。

It's most important for Jim to pass this examination.

能否通过这次考试对吉姆来说极其主要。

It's right for children to obey their parents.

小孩听父母的话是对的。

It is very kind of you to say so.

承你那样说,实在很感激。

It is good of you to help them.

他们承蒙你帮助,你真太好了。

The sun warms the earth, which makes it possible for plants to grow.

太阳使地球变暖;这使植物能够生长。

The first two lessons were hard for me to understand.

前两课对我来说很难理解。

3. 介词与疑问词从句和 which 从句

介词常常可和疑问词从句搭配,也可和 which 从句连用,例如:

That's the very opposite of what I mean.

那和我的意思恰好相反。

I do not think his brother is aware of what he has done.

我认为他哥哥不知道他做的事情。

We want to find out how oil is refined.

我们想知道石油是怎样提炼的。

Scientists have already produced new and better varieties of wheat and rice and animal.

科学家已经培育出各种小麦、稻谷和牲畜的新的优良品种。

You are quite different from what you used to be.

你和以前完全不同了。

He has a clever insight into what is needed.

必要的事他全部看透了。

He laughed at what we said.

他讥笑我们所说的话。

There are many books on the table, some of which are Teacher Wang's.

桌子上有许多书,其中有几本是王老师的。

It has become our ambition to provide a world in which life would be easier for the next generation.

创造一个使下一代能生活得舒适的世界,已成为我们的雄心壮志。

The earth on which we live is a very beautiful world.

我们居住的地球是一个非常美妙的世界。

Mrs. Hill was one of those empty-minded women to whom other people's affairs are continually interesting.

希尔太太是个愚昧无知的女人,总是对别人的事情感兴趣。

Caln offered to marry me, but I gave him a sharp reply, at which Fern was greatly pleased.

卡恩提出要和我结婚,被我断然回绝,对此弗恩非常高兴。

She measured off three yards with which to make the dress.

她量出3码布做这件衣服。

4. 介词与 that 从句

介词多数不能与 that 从句连用,如需连用要借助垫用词 the fact,仅有少数介词可与 that 从句连用,如:

besides 除……外

except 除……之外

but 除……之外

save 除……之外

in 在于

notwithstanding 虽然

He was different from the rest in that he had something mysterious about him.

他有一点神秘性,这一点和其余的人不同。

The difficulty lies in the fact that we have no money.

困难在于我们没有钱。

All his talk boiled down to the fact that he did not want to go.

他整个的谈话简言之就是他不想去。

The account is correct except that the carriage is omitted.

帐目并无错误,除车资未曾计入外。

We know nothing except that the victim is an old man.

我们除了知道被害者是一个老人外,什么都不知道了。

He is very clever except that he is a poor speaker.

除了不善辞令外,他是很聪明的。

A gas differs from a solid in that it has no definite shape.

气体不同于固体就在于它没有一定的形状。

No man is so old but he may learn.

没有人老到不能学习的。

Monday morning all in his house was routine, except that Kenny did not come down for breakfast.

星期一早上家里一切照常,只不过肯尼没有下楼来吃早餐。

The important thing is to make the best of what you have.

重要的是尽量利用你已经有的东西。

I do not deny but he is diligent.

我不否认他是勤奋的。

We don't doubt he can do a good job of it.

我们并不怀疑他能干得很好。

He is extremely strong not but that he will catch a cold at times.

他非常强壮,虽然有时会感冒。

There is no such a fool but that he can see it.

没有愚蠢到这个都不懂的人。

Is this the box in which to put the pens?

这是放笔的盒子吗？

5. 介词和动名词

在英语中,有些介词可以和动名词连用,最常见的有以下两种形式:

1)by 介词与动名词连用表示行为工具和方法,for 介词与名词连用表示目的,除此还有 in,without,of ,for 等。例如:

At very high level, radiation can kill an animal or human being outright by killing masses of cells in vital organs.

能级很高的辐射能摧毁重要器官里的大量细胞,从而把动物或人立即杀死。

Water can be changed into vapour by increasing its temperature.

通过增加水的温度可以使水变成水蒸汽。

He takes a great interest in studying teloran.

他对电视雷达导航仪非常感兴趣。

There is no point in trying to persuade him to do anything.

试图说服他做任何事都是毫无意义的。

Well, that was something I understand without having to ask any questions.

咳,这件事我不必问就全都明白了。

They often preserve certain foods by keeping them in a refrigerator.

他们常常把某些食品贮存在冰箱内。

He always employed the scientific method of seeking truth from facts.

他总是运用从事实中寻求真理的科学方法。

By observing and experimenting they try to find out the answers to those questions.

他们通过观察和实验尽力找出解决这些问题的答案。

I had no basis for believing that.

我没有根据相信那件事。

2)on 介词与动名词连用,表示“一……就……”,例如:

On arriving at my destination, I went to see my friend.

一到达目的地,我就去看我的朋友。

On cooling, a solid contracts.

固体冷却时体积收缩。

On leaving school, he went into business.

一毕业,他立刻就从事商业。

This proves that a gas expands rapidly on heating.

这证明气体受热后会迅速膨胀。

6. 末位介词

末位介词即介词在一个简单句的尾部,后面看不见它的宾语,其实有宾语在前面,例如:

What are you at?

你在干什么?

Can you show me the house which Dr. Smith lived in?

你能指给我看史密斯大夫住过的房子吗?

What are you standing here for?

你还站在那干什么?

He is not a man to be trifled with.

他这个人是不好惹的。

It doesn't matter what you put on.

你穿什么衣服都没有关系。

Who is he writing to?

他在给谁写信?

He wants to have some tools to work with.

他想要有一些工作使用的工具。

We have many things worth fighting for.

我们有许多事情值得争取。

There is nothing to argue about.

没有什么要争论的。

That is the house which I live in.

那是我居住的房子。

That's the ship we travelled by.

这就是我们旅行乘坐过的船。

What are you laughing at?

你在笑什么?

What does he live on?

他靠什么为生?

What did you close the window for?

你为什么要关窗子?

The announcer tells you the time, what the programme is and what station you are listening to.

播音员报告时间,预报节目,还报告你听的是哪家电台。

That's what I'm paid for.

人家付钱给我,派我来做这件事的。

That is too small a matter to be worth arguing about.

不值得为那件小事而争论。

We know what we are working for.

我们知道为了什么而工作。

Miss Monk is nice to look at but not very interesting to talk to.

蒙克小姐看上去挺漂亮,但和她说话没什么意思。

What is the book about?

这本书是讲什么的?

Somebody has taken a pen off the desk, the blue one that I usually write with.

有人从写字台上拿走了一支钢笔,就是我平时写字用的那支蓝钢笔。

第六章 介词与名词搭配构成习惯用语

介词与名词连用,构成习惯用语,有的用冠词,有的不用,还有的用修饰

语,分述如下:

1. 介词 + 名词

例如:

1) at + 名词:

at bar 在审讯中

at first blush 初看,乍一看

at choice 可随意选择

at church 在做礼拜

at cost 照原价

at dark 黄昏时,在天黑时

at discretion 随意,任意

at ease 舒适,安逸,自在

at fault 困惑;不知所措;出毛病,有故障

at first glance 一见就,一眼就

at grade 在同一水平面上

at grass 在牧场上;空闲,无所事事

at hand 在手边

at hazard 在危急中;胡乱地,随便地

at heart 在内心里;本质上

at heel 跟在后面

at home 在家;在家乡;在本地;在国内;会客

at hotel 在旅馆

at intervals 时时,处处

at issue 在争论中;有待裁决的;意见不一致

at large 逍遥自在地;未被捕;详尽;一般地;充分地;笼统地;随便地;
长篇大论地

at last 终于,到底,最后

at least 至少

at leisure 闲着的,有空的,从容不迫地;失业

at length 最后,后来;详尽;长时间地

at liberty 自由地,闲着;失业;(人)有空
at midday 正午
at midnight 午夜
at moments 时时,常常
at night 在晚上
at noon 在正午
at noonday 在中午
at once 立即,立刻,马上
at present 现在,眼下
at school 在求学
at table 在用膳

2) beyond + 名词

beyond bearing 忍无可忍
beyond belief 难以置信
beyond comparison 无可比拟的,不可同日而语的,无比的
beyond control 无法控制
beyond dispute 无争论余地,无疑地
beyond doubt 无疑地,必定,当然,毫无问题
beyond dream 超过……的期望
beyond effort 力所不及
beyond expectation 出乎意料,预料不到地
beyond expression 无法形容,表达不出
beyond hope 没有希望,绝望
beyond question 确凿无疑,无可争辩
beyond reason 不合理

3) by + 名词

by accident 偶然,意外地
by agreement 合意,经同意,依约定
by air 乘飞机

by appearances 根据外表(现象)
by application 以勤勉
by appointment 按照约定的时间(地点),经预先约定
by artifice 耍手段,用计谋
by bicycle 乘自行车
by boat 乘船
by bus 乘公共汽车
by car 乘汽车(电车)
by catches 时时,常常,屡(停)屡(作)
by chance 偶然,意外
by choice 自选,自择
by comparison 比较起来
by contract 承包,包工
by contrast 对比起来,相形之下;相反
by convention 按照惯例
by courtesy 承蒙好意,情面上,礼貌上
by day 在白天
by degrees 逐渐地,渐渐地
by deputy 请人代,由代表
by diligence 以勤勉
by effort 努力
by electricity 用电气
by entreaty 用恳求,用哀求
by error 错误地
by experience 靠经验
by express 搭快车,用快递
by force 强迫,用暴力
by fractions 有余数的,不完全的
by freight 用普通货车运送
by guess 凭猜测,由估计,未经精确计算
by half 非常地,大大地

by halves 不完全地,不完善地
by hand 用手,手上的;专人送的
by heart 默诵,熟记
by hundreds 成百成百的,数以百计,很多很多
by inches 一点一点地,渐渐地
by land 由陆路
by letter 用信件
by luck 幸运
by mail 用邮寄
by might 用武力
by mischance 不幸,不巧
by mistake 弄错,由于错误地
by motorcar 乘机动车
by name 指名,名叫,凭名字
by nature 天生地,天性地
by now 此刻已经,现在已经
by parcels 一点一点地
by persuasion 藉说服力,靠信念
by piecemeal 一件一件地,逐渐地,零碎地
by plane 乘飞机
by post 用邮寄
by rail 乘火车
by sea 由海路
by ship 乘船
by stealth 秘密,偷偷
by steamer 乘(汽)轮船
by taxi 乘出租车
by telephone 用电话
by train 乘火车
by tram 乘电车
by turns 轮流

by water 由海路

4) for + 名词

for certain 的确,确实

for choice 凭喜爱;如果必须选择

for company 陪伴

for effect 做样子;为了给人以良好的影响

for ever 永远地

for evermore 永远(地)

for example 例如

for experience 凭经验,从经验中

for fair 的确,完全

for free 免费

for fun 开玩笑地,非认真地

for hire 临时出租,出租

for hours 好几个钟点

for joy 高高兴兴地,高兴得

for kick 为了兴趣

for lease 招租;供出租

for life 终身

for long 长久

for nothing 白白地,无收获;免费,不要钱;无理由

for sale 待售;供出售

5) from + 名词

from above 从上,自上

from among 从……中

from far 来自远处

from under 从……下面

from within 自……内部

from without 从……外面

6) in + 名词

- in advance 进步;在前;预先
in agonies 惨苦中
in alarm 惊惶地
in amazement 惊奇地
in anger 在愤怒中
in appearance 看上去,外表上
in arms 武装的,备战的;怀抱着的
in astonishment 惊奇地
in attendance 负责,当值
in bad 失宠
in batches 分批地,成批地;一炉一炉地
in bearing 结果(实)
in beer 喝醉的
in being 现在的,现存的,存在的
in between 在中间,挡路
in blast 在吹奏,在盛行
in bloom 盛开中
in blossom 在开花中
in body 亲身,自行
in bonds 在拘留中
in brief 简言之
in camera 秘密地,私下地;禁止旁听
in case 如果;以防
in character 适当,相称,符合
in charge 主管,负责
in chores 混乱
in chorus 一起,共同
in circulation 在传播中,在流通中
in class 在课堂上,在上课中

in clear 明文;用一般的文字
in comfort 舒适地
in commission 现役的;可使用的
in common 共同的,公有的;相同,相似
in company 一同,一起
in compression 受压(缩)
in concert 同声地
in conclusion 最后
in concord 和睦,和谐
in condition 保存得好;健康良好
in confidence 秘密地
in confusion 在混乱中,狼狈,乱七八糟
in consequence 结果,因而
in consternation 震惊地,惊慌地
in course 在适当的时候;不久以后;修得的(学位)
in curl 卷曲的
in custody 被拘留
in danger 在危险中
in debt 在负债中
in deep 牵涉及深,无法摆脱干系
in demand 需要,需求;一经请求;提出要求时
in despair 绝望地
in detail 详细地
in difficulties 处境尴尬;经济困难,处于困难中
in dilemma 进退两难
in disguise 假装(假扮)的,化了装的
in disorder 混乱的,乱糟糟的
in dispute 在争论中,有争论的
in distress 悲痛
in doubt 怀疑,未确定,拿不准
in dutch 受辱,失体面;在困难中

in earnest 真心实意;正正经经;认真的
in effect 事实上;在实施中;有效
in embryo 在初期,萌芽的;在考虑中
in equilibrium 平衡
in especial 尤其;格外
in essence 本质上,大体上
in event 结果,终于
in evidence 明显的,显而易见的
in excess 过度;太
in excitement 激动地
in existence 存在的,现有的
in expectation 期待着,指望中的;预期;想望
in fact 其实,事实上,实际上
in faith 确实,的确
in fashion 在流行中
in fault 有过错;应负责的
in fear 在恐惧中
in file 排成纵队;依次,鱼贯地
in fine 最后,总之,结局
in flames 燃烧着
in flower 开着花
in focus 焦点对准;清晰
in force 在实施中;在有效期中;大批地,大规模地
in form 形式上;情况良好
in fresco 用壁画法画
in front 在前面,在前方
in full 不省略地,详细地,全部地
in fun 开玩笑地,不认真地
in future 将来,今后
in garrison 驻防
in general 总之;通常,一般(说来)

in joy 高兴
in grain 本性的,生来的
in harbour 在港,港内停泊中
in hand 在掌握中,在进行中,在考虑中
in haste 匆忙地,草率地
in hock 在他处作抵押,欠债
in hope 在希望
in horror 恐怖,战栗
in horror 恐惧
in jest 开玩笑,不认真地
in joke 开玩笑地,不认真地
in kind 用实物(支付),以贷(代钱);实质上
in knots 三五成群
in labour 在分娩中
in large 大规模地
in length 在长度上,长
in life 在生存中,一生中,世间
in light 被光线照着
in little 小规模地(的)
in love 恋爱中
in luck 幸运
in manuscript 尚未付印
in mesh 齿合
in miniature 小型的,小规模
in name 名义上,有名无实的
in nature 性质上,究竟,实际上
in need 在患难中
in number 总共,在数目上
in open 公然,公开
in operation 操作中,运转中,生效,实施中
in orbit 在轨道上(运行)

in order 整齐,秩序井然,状况较好
in ordinary 常务的,常任的,后备的
in outline 轮廓(的),概括的(地)
in pain 在痛苦中
in pairs 成双,成对
in parables 打比喻
in part 部分地
in particular 特别,尤其
in parts 分开(分成),几部分
in peace 平安
in peril 在危险中
in person 亲自;身体上,外貌上
in perspective 正确的;合乎透视法的;展望中的
in place 在适当的位置,适当的,恰当的,相称的
in poverty 在贫困中
in print 已出版
in private 秘密中,私下
in progress 在进行中
in public 公开地
in ruins 成一片废墟,在荒废中
in safety 在安全中
in secret 秘密地
in session 在开会中,在开庭中
in short 一言以蔽之
in sickness 在病中
in silence 安静,默默
in site 在原地,就地,在现场
in sorrow 悲伤
in surprise 惊奇地
in tears 流泪,在哭泣
in terror 惊慌地

in total 全部,全然
in touch 联系中
in transit 在运输中,在旅行中
in trouble 处于困境
in turn 顺次地,连接的
in use 在使用的,流行
in vogue 流行中
in whispers 低声地
in wonder 惊奇地

7) of + 名词

of choice 精选的;特别的
of consequence 重大的,重要的
of consideration 值得考虑的;重要的
of distinction 知名的,杰出的,卓越的
of late 最后,近来
of name 有名的
of necessity 必然地,必定;不得已;不可避免地
of perforce 不得已

8) off + 名词

off base 大错,特错;冷不防地
off bound 驶出的,出境的
off center 偏心,偏离中心
off color 精神不振,颓丧,气色不佳,身体不好
off duty 下班,不值勤,不当班
off frozen 解冻
off guard 疏忽,不提防
off hand 立即,马上;事先;无准备地
off limits 界限外,禁止入内
off line 线外,不在铁路沿线的,离线的

off pack 非最大的;非高峰(时间),非峰值的;正常的;额定的

off position 无位置;不正常;工作状态

9) on + 名词

on account 记账,作为分期付款

on approbation 看货后再作决定;供试用的;包退包换的

on approval 送货察看

on balance 总的说来,各方面都考虑到

on call 随时待命;随时可支取(取回)

on camera 被电视摄像摄取,出现在电视上

on centers 中心间距

on commission 受委托

on compulsion 被迫地

on consignment 寄售(货售出后始付款)

on credit 挂账,赊账

on deposit 置存;存于银行

on display 陈列(的)

on draft 直接从桶中

on duty 上班,值勤

on earth 世界上;究竟;一点也

on evidence 有证据

on faith 单凭信任;盲目地

on fire 着火,失火;非常激动,充满热情

on foot 步行,站着,进行中

on guard 值班,警戒

on hand 出席,参加

on high 高高在上,在天空中,在天堂中

on hip 蒙受不利,处于不利地位

on hire 出租的

on holiday 在度假

on inquiry 调查以后,经询问

on invitation 应邀
on land 在陆地上
on leave 休假,请假
on occasion 遇必要时,有机会时,得便时,间或
on parade 旅行中
on purpose 有意,故意
on record 登记过的,记录上,记录在案的;公开发表的
on sale 出售中
on strike 罢工中
on time 准时
on trial 在受审中
on view 展览

10) out of + 名词

out of blast 停歇着
out of bounds 越轨,越限;禁止入内;超出范围
out of consideration 顾及,顾念
out of control 失去控制,不能操纵
out of count 无数的,数不尽
out of court 不经法院,私了;不值得讨论
out of danger 脱离危险
out of date 过时的,陈旧的
out of doors 在(到)户外,在外
out of employ 失业
out of fashion 过时,不流行
out of focus 焦点没对准,模糊不清
out of fun 开玩笑
out of gratitude 出于感激
out of habit 出于习惯
out of humour 动怒
out of joint 脱节的,脱臼的;混乱的,不协调的

out of line 不符合,不协调;行为不检;与现行价格不符
out of mode 不流行,过时
out of number 数不清的,无数的,极多,无法计算
out of one's lines 与己无关的;不擅长的;不喜欢的
out of place 不在适当的地位,不适合的,不恰当的
out of mind 不见则被忘

11) to + 名词

to atoms (弄得)粉碎
to capacity 达最大限度,满(负载)
to conclude 最后(一句话)
to date 到目前为止,到今天,在现在
to death 到极点,极度
to excess 过度
to infinity 直到无限,无穷尽

12) under + 名词

under arrest 禁锢,逮捕
under authority 经有关当局许可
under canvas 在帐篷中;张帆
under circumstances 详细地
under consideration 考虑中,研究中
under construction 在建筑(建造)中
under correction 有待改正;可能有误
under cover 在安全地方;秘密地;借口;装在信封中
under deliberation 在考虑中
under fire 在炮火下
under foot 在地上;在脚底;阻碍;在掌握中
under hatches 在甲板下;被关着;被埋着
under night 乘黑夜;秘密
under observation 在观察中,在监视之下

13) with + 名词

- with anger 忿怒地,生气地
with assiduity 兢兢业业地,孜孜不倦地
with calmness 平静地,安静地
with care 小心,注意,慎重
with caution 留心地,慎重地,小心翼翼地
with certainty 确信,肯定
with concern 关切地,放心不下地
with courage 勇敢地,英勇地
with decision 坚决地;迅速地
with deliberation 慎重地,谨慎地
with delight 乐意地,高兴地
with difficulty 困难地,艰难地,好不容易
with discretion 审慎地,慎重地
with dispatch 迅速,从速
with earnestness 勤勉地
with ease 很容易地,不费劲地
with effect 有效地
with efficiency 有效地
with effort 努力,尽力
with elation 得意洋洋地
with enthusiasm 热烈地,热情地
with expedition 迅速地,赶紧
with experience 具有经验
with fluency 流畅地,滔滔不绝地
with gratitude 感谢
with interest 有兴趣地;加重地;通过某种关系
with joy 高兴地,快乐地
with kindness 亲切地
with meaning 有意思地;有意味地

with measure 适度地,不过分
with patience 耐心地
with permission 经许可
with pleasure 乐意地,愉快地
with sorrow 悲哀地,悲伤的

14) within + 名词

within clutch 在伸手可及之处,近处
within cry 在声音听得见的地方,在附近
within distance 在……的距离的
within gunshot 在射程之内
within hail 在呼声能及之处
within hearing 在可以听见的距离内
within limits 在一定范围内;适度

15) without + 名词

without avail 无益,无效,徒劳地
without book 无根据;任意;凭记忆
without cause 无故,无理由地
without cease 不断地,不停地
without choice 无分别地,不分好歹地
without compunction 毫不在乎地,若无其事地
without control 任意地,无拘束地
without day 不定期,无限期
without delay 毫不延迟地;立即,马上
without difficulty 毫无困难地;容易地,毫不费力地
without effect 无效
without end 没有完的,无尽的,无休止的,永久
without example 无前例的
without exception 无例外地
without leave 擅自

without loss 毫无损失(损耗)地

without measure 过度,过分

without notice 不预先通知

16) 其他:

according to expectation 正如预料

after dark 日落后

as below 如下

as concerns 关于,至于,就……而论

behind time 误期的,过期的,误点;在原定时间以后

between whiles 时时,有时,偶尔

like clockwork 准确地,有规律地

like mad 疯狂地,猛烈地;迅速地

up to the ears 深陷于……之中,沉溺于……之中

up to grade 够标准

up to par 合乎平均或正常数量

out size 特大尺寸,特大型号

He was loved by all, and above all by the children.

大家,首先是孩子们,都喜欢他。

Come to my office after hours.

业余时间请到我的办公室来。

As respects this, nothing is wrong.

关于这个问题,没什么错。

He has a good command of English and he knows a bit of Spanish as well.

他通晓英语,也懂一点西班牙语。

As usual, John got to work on time.

像平常一样,约翰准时上班。

Their names are as follows.

他们的名字如下。

Roosters crow at sunrise.

公鸡啼晓。

Night begins at sunset.

日落天黑。

I have deposited my money in the bank and can have it at call.

我把钱存入银行,随时可以支取。

A fire occurred at night.

一场火灾在晚上发生。

That is the point at issue right now.

那就是现在的争论点。

At last I understand what you mean.

最后我懂你是什么意思。

That coat looks expensive, it must cost a hundred dollars at least.

那件大衣看来很贵,至少要 100 美元。

I'll be at leisure tomorrow, I'll talk with you then.

我明天很清闲,我要和你谈话。

Tab hesitated about going, but he went at length.

特布迟疑不去,但是他终于走了。

Mildred told me the story at lunch.

梅来德在吃午饭时告诉我那个故事。

The new day begins at midnight.

次日是自午夜开始。

The whistle blows at noon.

12 时汽笛响了。

Owls are most active at night.

猫头鹰多半在晚上活动。

At present John is working in an office; but he will quit soon.

现在约翰在办公室工作,但是他很快就要不干了。

Are you at leisure?

您有空吗?

He explained it at length.

他作了详细的解释。

You must at least be honest.

不论怎样,你要老老实实才好。

They discussed the matter at large.

他们详尽地讨论了这件事。

He will come at intervals.

他会时时来的。

It is only half a mile at most.

至多不过半英里。

Do it at once.

立刻就做。

I like to watch the children at play in the garden.

我喜欢看孩子们在公园里游戏。

She was at quiet in dealing.

她平静地处理了这件事情。

You may go or stay at pleasure.

去留都随你的便。

The enemy shot at random.

敌人胡乱射击。

Set a person's mind at rest.

使人安心。

She can play music at sight.

她一看到乐谱就可以演奏。

The child's life is at stake.

孩子的生命十分危险。

I knew at once that something had happened.

我马上意识到出了什么事。

The mailman delivered the letter at 1:45. P. M.

邮递员下午 1 点 45 分送来这封信。

Do you think that I ought to stay at home every day?

你认为我应该每天都呆在家里吗?

At last his suspicions were proved right by this one splendid find.

他的怀疑终于被这一了不起的发现证实了。

Very often a body possessing energy does not do any work at all, it only has the latent ability.

一个具有能的物体常常并没有做功,只是它有一种潜在的能力。

Since he was at home, all have changed.

自他在家后,一切都变了。

I was awakened at dawn.

天一亮我就被叫醒了。

At first I was afraid because I had no money.

起初我有点害怕,因为我没有钱。

At night, we can see thousands of stars.

夜晚,我们会看到满天星斗。

The young people were obliged to remain at home, where they passed a very comfortable evening.

这些青年人只好呆在家里,在这儿他们度过了一个轻松的夜晚。

A gas expands at a higher rate than a liquid, and a liquid expands at a higher rate than a solid.

气体膨胀速度比液体快,液体比固体快。

If it were not for the sun, we could not live at all.

如果没有太阳,我们就根本不可能生存。

He scarcely spoke at all.

他简直一言不发。

I chewed his words and understood what he meant at last.

我仔细琢磨他的话,终于弄明白他的意思。

It has come to this, after all my efforts to keep you at home in the evenings!

我费尽心思不让你晚上出去,没想到会是这样!

Here they are at last!

他们到底回来了!

He offered me a smoke and started to talk business at once.

他递给我一支烟,马上就谈正事。

At times I get very angry at Dan.

有时我很恨丹。

We can not stop our heart action at will.

我们不能随意停止我们心房的跳动。

My husband is at work right now, he'll return home at five o'clock.

我丈夫现在正在工作,他将于5点钟回家。

That volcano has been at rest for many years.

那座火山已有很多年不活动了。

We were at sea for ten days on our trip.

我们旅行时坐了10天海船。

Mrs. Scot can put any guest at ease in two minutes.

史卡特太太能在两分钟内使任何客人感到无拘束。

The rich man lives at ease.

有钱人过的生活是很舒适的。

I knew he would not answer at once.

我知道他不会立即回答。

If you find anything not to your liking, you will tell me at once.

如果你觉得有什么不称心的事立刻告诉我。

We shall be sailing at midnight.

我们将在半夜启航。

I met a friend who was at school with you.

我遇到过去与你一起上学的朋友。

George was the only boy at school that I really liked.

乔治是学校里唯一我真喜欢的孩子。

He is a good man at bottom.

他实在是一个好人。

At last the clock struck twelve.

12点的钟声终于响了。

At first I was nervous, but in a few minutes I felt relaxed.

起初我有点紧张,可是在几分钟后我就感觉轻松了。

Do you have any paper at hand?

你手边上有纸吗？

Mr. Buck is at heart a kind man.

巴克先生真是一位好人。

The accident should not have occurred. John was at fault.

本来车祸是不应发生的，约翰出错了。

I found it difficult at first, but soon got used to it.

起初觉得困难，可是很快就习惯了。

He is honest at heart.

他内心是善良的。

I haven't the book at hand.

我手头没有这本书。

She is writing in her notebook at the same time.

她同时在笔记本上写东西。

The train is behind its time.

车误点了。

These two cars look nearly the same, but there's a difference between them. One has two doors and the other has four doors.

这两辆汽车看上去差不多，但是有区别，一辆有两扇门，另一辆有四扇门。

She is pretty without comparison.

她无与伦比的美丽。

I believe beyond doubt that it is possible.

我完全相信那是可能的。

The picture is beautiful beyond expression.

这幅图画美丽得无法形容。

Such a thing is beyond belief.

这样一件事情是不能想象的。

The scenery is beautiful beyond expression.

风景说不出的美丽。

Henry's honesty is beyond question.

亨利的诚实是确实的。

It is beyond dispute that he is correct in his conclusion.
他的结论确实用不着争论。

Do you come to class by subway?
你是乘地下火车来上课吗?

If you send that letter by airmail, it will arrive quicker.
假如你把这封信寄航空信,将可快点到达。

Mr. Bowie came to this country by air.
鲍威先生是坐飞机来这个国家的。

We went to Detroit by airplane.
我们到底特律去是坐飞机去的。

Mr. Trager burned a valuable paper by accident.
特格先生意外地烧掉了一件有价值的公文。

Do you come to school by bus?
你是坐公共汽车上学吗?

He is English by birth although he was born in France.
他虽然生在法国,父母却是英国人。

If by chance you see Henry, tell him I want to see him.
假如你遇到亨利,请告诉他我想去看他。

Did Mr. Pyle go to Washington by car?
派勒先生是坐车到华盛顿吗?

I do not like travelling by night.
我不喜欢在晚上旅行。

I used to write my letters by hand, but now I type them.
我过去常常用手写信件,可现在是用打字机打字了。

Mr. Crawford made the final arrangement by phone.
克劳福特先生用电话作了最后一次约会。

The Darwins made the trip by plane.
达尔文家坐飞机去旅行。

I took your umbrella by mistake.
我拿错了你的雨伞。

His father sends him money by month.

他父亲每月寄钱给他。

He is a friend of mine, John by name.

他是我的一个朋友名叫约翰。

He is by nature a kind generous fellow.

他是个生性大方的人。

He will have been at home by now.

此刻他已经在家吧。

He is a doctor by profession.

他是当医生的。

People were killed by scores.

有不少人被杀。

I met her on my way by accident.

我偶然地在路上见她。

I took the wrong bus by mistake.

我坐错了公共汽车。

By comparison I seemed fortunate.

相比之下,我算是幸运的。

He came by train.

他是乘火车来的。

He has worked out that equation by himself.

他自己已把那个方程式解开。

I heard by accident that Mr. Lam was there.

我无意中听说林先生在那里。

He works by night, and sleeps by day.

他在晚上工作,而在白天睡觉。

He ought to be here by now.

他现在应该已经来到这里。

Do you like to swim by moonlight?

你喜欢在月光下游泳吗?

The invaders took the town by surprise.

侵略者突然攻下那个城。

I will let you know my decision by telephone.

我一定打电话通知你让你知道我的决定。

Mr. Perking went to Georgia by train.

培根先生坐火车到乔治亚州去。

My wife and I drove the car by turns.

我太太和我轮流开车。

The two expeditions kept in touch by radio.

那两个探险队用无线电彼此联络。

Tony came to New York by ship.

汤尼乘船到纽约来。

The money was removed from the vault by stealth.

金库中的钱被偷偷地运走了。

I heard it by chance.

我偶然听到这件事。

We are going to visit the History Museum by Bus No. 5 at 2 P. M. this Saturday.

本星期六下午 2 点我们要乘 5 路公共汽车去参观历史博物馆。

Your letter was delivered to my address by error.

你这封信错寄到我这里了。

Lily sent the table to her mother by express.

莉莉用快车运桌子给她妈妈。

Bob is by far the best student in the class.

巴布是全班最好的学生。

The forest was destroyed by fire.

森林被火烧掉。

The town was destroyed by flood.

那个城市被水淹了。

The robber took her handbag by force.

强盗抢走了她的手提包。

Don't make a cake by guess. Use a recipe.

做饼的成份不可猜测,要用食谱。

That cabinet was made by hand.

那个箱子是用手制成的。

I have heard that poem so many times that now I can say it by heart.

我已听过那首诗很多次了,因此我能默诵它。

This was discovered by experiment.

这是从实验中发现的。

He is by far the best player in our team.

他显然是我们队中最好的一位运动员。

Their friendship by degrees grew into love.

他们的友谊逐渐发展为爱情。

He attained his end by hook or by crook.

他不择手段以得遂所愿。

Count by hundreds.

以成百成百计。

He is too clever by half.

他过于聪明。

Are your socks knitted by hand?

短袜是手工织的?

It's impossible to go from England to Ireland by road.

由公路从英格兰到爱尔兰去是不可能的。

The servant set the table for dinner.

仆人摆好晚餐的餐具。

The murderer was sentenced to imprisonment for life.

那凶手被判了终身监禁。

He jumped for joy.

他高兴得跳起来。

For instance, a lion is a beast of prey.

例如,狮子是一种食肉猛兽。

He writes novels for pleasure.

他写小说以消遣。

Seeing he is ill, we'll do the work for him.

鉴于他病了,我们将替他做这项工作。

For all I care, he can leave whenever he wants to.

不关我的事,他想走就走。

The cave can be used for storage.

天然的洞窟可用来贮藏东西。

For all you say, I still like him.

尽管你这样说,我还是喜欢他。

You may have this book for nothing.

你可以免费得到这本书。

He, for example, is a good man.

例如,他是个好人。

Gladstone can recite a lot of poems from memory.

格拉德斯通能默诵许多诗。

They've just returned from abroad.

他们刚刚从国外回来。

In appearance it is a strong building.

就外表看来,这是一座牢固的建筑物。

I will in conclusion say a few words about discipline.

最后我简单谈一下纪律问题。

They have nothing in common with one another.

他们彼此间没有共同之处。

You should stay in bed when you have a fever.

你发烧时,应当躺在床上。

I don't have time to tell you the whole story. In brief, it's about a man's adventures on a deserted island.

我没有时间把整个故事讲给你听,一言以蔽之,那是一个人在荒岛上的冒险故事。

Mr. Tate has sold his shop. He is no longer in business.

塔特先生已把他的商店卖了,他不再做生意了。

In case I forget, please remind me about it.

如果我忘了,请提醒我一下。

His life is in danger.

他的生命危險了。

My son is in college right now.

我儿子现在读大学。

I'll see you in class tomorrow.

明天在教室里见。

The boy may be an Edison in future.

这孩子将来可能成为发明家。

In autumn leaves of trees grow yellow.

秋天树叶渐黄。

Cherry - trees blossom in spring.

櫻桃树开花在春季。

Browning is in jail right now.

布朗宁现在正坐牢。

Sanford got in a jam when he left without permission.

当珊福特未得到允许而走时,他招来了麻烦。

I have a good example in mind.

我有一个好的例子在脑海里。

The politician's statement was true only in part.

那位政客的声明只有一部分是真实的。

Nobody else can register for you, you have to register in person.

不准别人替你注册,你必须亲自去。

The Republicans were in power before 1932.

共和党在 1932 年前执政。

Samuel is full of suggestions that are not good in practice.

赛米尔有许多建议,但是事实上都不好。

The book is not yet available, it is still in preparation.

那本书尚未出版,仍在准备阶段。

You can't enter now, the play is in progress.

你现在不能进去,话剧正在演出中。

That book is in print, you can get a copy at almost any bookstore.

那书已出版,你几乎可在任何书店买到。

Popsky was in prison for ten years.

巴蒲斯基坐牢已 10 年了。

May I speak to you in private, please?

我可以和你私下谈谈吗?

No matter how much Mr. Peterson earns, he's always in debt.

不管彼得森先生赚多少钱,他总是向别人借钱。

That book is very much in demand, it is a best - seller.

这本书颇合乎需要,它是一本畅销书。

The banker will explain the terms of the loan to you in detail.

银行家将向你详细地解释贷款细则。

Our school has twelve hundred students in number.

我们的学校总共有 1200 名学生。

Arrange them in order.

把那些东西整理一下吧。

The article runs in part as follows.

文章的一部分内容如下……

Are you doing anything in particular tonight?

你今晚有什么特别的事要做吗?

His life is in peril.

他的生命濒于危险。

In the exhibition the artist appeared in person.

在展览会上,画家亲自到场。

I said it only in play.

我仅仅是说着玩的。

There is food in plenty.

食物很丰富。

The demand was allowed in principle.

这个要求原则上是准许的。

The novel is in print.

小说在印刷中。

She visited him in private.

她秘密地访问他。

Work is now in progress.

工作在进行中。

He made that remark in public.

那句话他是当众讲的。

The person in question is a student.

问题所涉及到的那人是个学生。

They are living in quiet.

他们过着恬静的生活。

In reality he is not a man of sense.

实际上,他不是具有敏锐观察力的人。

He gave the peasant a thousand dollars in return for the present.

他给了这位农民 1000 美元以还礼。

Dogs differ from wolves in shape.

狗在形态上跟狼不同。

He married her in secret.

他同她秘密结婚。

It was a word in season.

那是一个及时的忠告。

The two dogs are fighting in sports.

那两只狗在打着玩儿。

He spoke in excitement.

他激愤地说话。

The weather in Norway is much the same as in Sweden, but not at all the same as in Italy.

挪威的天气和瑞典的天气差不多一样,但和意大利的天气一点也不一样。

Mr. and Mrs. Hanson lived in this city since 1948.

汉森先生和太太从 1948 年起就住在这个城市。

There are one hundred pennies in every dollar.

1 美元是 100 美分。

A rise in sea level is one of the most certain impacts of climate change.

海平面上升是气候变化带来的最肯定的影响之一。

Waves of different kinds possess three characteristics in common: amplitude, frequency and length.

各种波都具有这三个共同的特征:振幅、频率和波长。

We went into the room hand in hand.

我们手拉着手走进屋里。

Then that boat's in trouble!

这么说,这只小船要出事了。

People always talked in whispers about that.

人们总是低声谈论那件事。

It's all right. We shall know in time.

没事,我们总有一天会了解到的。

In theory, your idea sounds fine, but will it work?

在理论上,你的意见颇好,可是行得通吗?

Paul reached the station just in time to catch the train.

保罗到达车站刚好赶上火车。

Mr. Fisher isn't in town; He went to Thailand last week.

费舍尔先生不在城里,他上周到泰国去了。

Do you try to help people who are in trouble?

你曾想去帮助有困难的人吗?

All the students recited the poem in turn.

全体学生轮流背诵诗。

That phone booth is in use. Find an empty one!

那个电话亭有人正在使用中,另找一个空的吧!

That is just the matter in question.

那就是需要讨论的事。

Mr. Salem talks like a prophet, but in reality he does not know very much.

塞勒姆先生谈起话来好像是个预言家,但事实上他懂的不多。

Congress has adjourned; it is in recess.

国会延期了,现在正在休会。

Berlin was in ruins after World War II.

二次世界大战后,柏林已成为废墟。

The two friends separated in sadness.

两个朋友忧伤地离开。

Ivan is in school right now.

艾文现在正在上学。

You must take those courses in sequence, not simultaneously.

你必须顺次学那些课程,不可同时学。

Don't elaborate. You mean, in short, that you won't do it?

不要说得太多,简单点说,你的意思是你不愿做吗?

The suspects stood in silence while the police searched them.

当警察搜查时,那些嫌疑犯都不出声。

My father looked at me in sorrow.

我父亲悲伤地看着我。

Do they have any velvet evening dresses in stock in that store?

那个商店里,有天鹅绒料的晚礼服吗?

Mr. Robinson left the meeting in disgust.

罗宾逊先生愤恨地离开会场。

He is not used to speaking in public.

他不惯于当众演讲。

It is not now in fashion.

它现在并不流行。

We should keep our body in health.

我们应该保持身体健康。

A friend in need is a friend indeed.

患难之中的朋友才是真朋友。

Urban reforms are now developing in depth.

城市改革目前正向纵深发展。

The West Lake is a tourist attraction even in winter.

即使是在冬天,西湖也吸引着许多游人。

David entered the classroom, book in hand.

戴维手拿书本走进教室。

The teacher looked at her in surprise.

教师惊奇地看着她。

“Ah!” she beamed, “you’re just in time for coffee.”

“啊”，她笑容可掬地说，“你来得正好赶上喝咖啡。”

That species of coins is no longer in existence.

那种硬币已绝迹了。

Edmund is a nice boy. In fact, he is one of the nicest I know.

艾德曼德是一个好男孩。事实上，我知道他是最好的之一。

Farmers harvest their crops in the fall.

农民们在秋天收割。

That kind of dress is no longer in fashion.

那种衣服已不时髦了。

The girls ran from the snake in fright.

女孩们被蛇所惊跑开了。

Be sure to get the subject in focus before you snap the camera.

你一定要在未拍照前把目击物对在焦点上。

You must pay your hotel bill in full before you leave.

离开前你必须付清住宿费。

Don’t get angry, I said that just in fun.

不要发怒，我只是说着玩的。

In general, that’s a safe rule to follow, but there are some exceptions.

总之，那是一个安全可靠的规则，但是有几个例外。

Mr. Ross can never keep his temper in hand.

罗斯先生向来控制不住他的脾气。

In summer it may suddenly drop from forty - odd degrees to twenty or fifteen degrees centigrade.

夏季，气温会突然从摄氏 40 多度一下降到 20 度或者 15 度。

In fact, I did it myself.

其实，是我自己做的。

In name but not indeed.

有名无实。

Please explain it in detail.

请详细说明。

I found him in despair.

我觉得他已经绝望了。

The matter is in dispute.

那个事情正在争论中。

The game will be played indoors.

比赛在室内进行。

His age is in doubt.

他的年龄是值得怀疑的。

Pack these things in dozens.

把这些东西一打一打地包起来。

It is the same thing in effect.

这实际上是一样的。

Write your name in full.

详细地写上你的姓名。

In general, I agree with your remarks.

总的说来,我同意你的说法。

She has a love for music in grain.

她天性爱好音乐。

I am in haste to leave.

我急于要离开。

These are of choice.

这些是精选品。

I have been very busy of late.

我近来忙得很。

Of course, batters do not always go along with the umpire's call.

当然,击球手并不总是同意裁判的决定。

Van Lutens was, of course, a Dutchman and a very pleasant Dutch man.

当然,范·卢丁斯是个荷兰人,一个非常讨人喜欢的荷兰人。

I am not much of a movie fan, but I do go to the movies on occasion.

我不是电影迷,可是我偶尔去看一场。

That store has sold all its copies of the book, but it has some more on order. They should arrive in a few days.

那个书店的书已全部卖完了,预定的货几天内就到。

She didn't do that accidentally, she did it on purpose.

她不是无意做的,她是故意做的。

A new student is kept on probation for one semester.

新学生规定要见习一学期。

It is admitted to be true on paper.

在理论上被承认是正确的。

Act on principle.

按照原则行动。

Which is easier to write, an essay or a dictation? That's difficult to say.

写文章容易还是听写容易? 这很难说。

Fern never pays his bills on time.

佛恩没有按时付账。

The train pulls in on time.

火车准时到达。

I'm going to call a friend on telephone.

我要去给朋友打个电话。

It remains uncertain whether the train arrives on time.

火车是否正点到达还不一定。

Did you see Harry on television last night?

你昨晚看见哈里在电视中出现吗?

Herbert is conscientious: He always comes to class on time.

赫伯特是勤勉的:他总是准时上课。

I listen to the news on the radio every morning.

我每天早晨起来收听无线电广播新闻。

The employees are going on strike next week.

雇员们将于下周罢工。

The nurse is on duty from twelve to eight.

这个护士自 12 点到 8 点上班。

Where on earth did you find that dress?

你究竟在哪找到那件衣服？

Old and rare books are on sale.

旧书和珍本在出售。

He is at home on leave.

他请假在家。

Policemen are not allowed to smoke while on duty.

警察值班时不准吸烟。

What on earth does Lucy see in Mr. Peel?

露茜究竟看中皮尔先生哪一点呢？

What on earth shall I wear?

我到底该穿什么服装啊？

She has screamed out on purpose.

她是故意高声叫嚷的。

He never comes on time.

他从来不按时到。

I was on edge until heard the result of my examination.

在我未听到我考试的成绩前,我一直很紧张。

Look! That house is on fire.

看! 那房子正在着火。

Franklin went from Boston to Philadelphia on foot.

富兰克林从波士顿走到费州。

How much money do you have on hand?

你身边有多少钱？

I went to the station on foot.

我徒步到火车站去了。

This cheque is payable on demand.

这张支票可以凭票即付。

What on earth is it?

这究竟是什么东西?

There is much on hand.

手头有很多事情正在处理。

You are on time.

你很按时。

The latest styles are now on view.

最新的款式正在展览。

New cars of various types are on show.

许多种新车被展出。

The guide - book is ten years out of date.

这本指南落后了 10 年。

My telephone is out of order.

我的电话机坏了。

That book is out of print. You might find an old copy in a second - hand bookstore.

那书已绝版了,你可能在旧书店里找到一本。

That dance used to be very popular, but now it is out of date.

那种舞姿过去很流行,但是现在已过时了。

This machine is out of order.

机器发生了故障。

The dictionary is out of print.

这部辞典绝版了。

His success is out of question.

他的成功是毫无问题的。

Adam's father has been out of work for a number of years.

艾德姆的父亲已失业多年了。

You must keep poisons out of reach of children.

你必须把毒药放在小孩拿不到的地方。

The book was out of stock, but the clerk ordered a copy for me.

那种书已缺货了,不过店员给我定了一本。

He goes out of doors.

他走出户外。

She is out of humor.

她心情不愉快。

The house over there is my uncle's.

在那边的房子是我叔叔的。

Someone is giving important information to her over the telephone right now.

此刻有人正通过电话给她传递重要消息。

It is unknown till now.

到现在为止,这仍然未被人们所认识。

When do you usually go to bed? I try to get to bed by eleven o'clock.

你平常何时睡觉? 我想在 11 时前睡觉。

Where did you go to college?

你在哪里上大学?

Rankin was sent to prison in 1958.

蓝肯在 1958 年被送进监牢。

Would you get to work in the morning?

你早上上班吗?

A driver must keep his car under control.

司机必须使车听他的指挥。

He is very up to date in his method of language teaching.

他的语言教学法是非常新颖的。

Handle it with care, please!

请小心轻放!

I did the work with pleasure.

这件工作我干得很高兴。

He complains with much reason.

他申诉得很有道理。

He ate with relish.

他吃得津津有味。

They treated me with kindness.

他们都善良地待我。

He had little money with him.

他没有带多少钱。

She has almost beside herself with grief.

她几乎悲痛得要发狂了。

He turned white with amazement.

他把脸都吓白了。

I am quite faint with hunger.

我饿得简直发晕。

Have you loaded your camera with film?

你的照相机装了胶卷吗?

The magician performed the trick with ease.

魔术师很轻松地表演了那套戏法。

The news made John wild with joy.

这消息使得约翰欣喜若狂。

The chairman regarded our proposal with favor.

主席赞成我们的提议。

I'll call on you with delight.

我将乐意访问你。

It can be done with great ease.

这是轻而易举的。

He can speak English and French with fluency.

他能流利地说英语和法语。

I stayed within doors.

我留在屋内。

I'll grant any request within reason.

只要有理,我会答应任何请求的。

He did it without permission.

他未经许可而做了那件事。

You had better say without reserve what you want to.

你还是毫无保留地说出你所要的好。

2. 介词 + a + 名词

例如:

1) at + a + 名词

at a brush 一举地

at a disadvantage 处于不利地位

at a discount 打折扣; 低于正常价格; 不受重视; 没有销路; 不受欢迎;
不会置信

at a distance 在一定的距离, 隔开一点; 在远处

at a draft 一下子, 一口气地

at a gallop 飞跑着, 用最大速度

at a gift 白送(地)

at a guess 凭猜测, 凭估计

at a heat 一气呵成, 一蹴而就

at a loss 亏本; 困惑, 不知所措

at a mouthful 一口

at a pinch 在紧要关头, 在危急时

at a time 一次; 同时

2) in + a + 名词

in a bind 在困难中, 进退两难, 左右为难

in a blaze 着火, 燃烧; 激发

in a body 全然, 整个地

in a breath 齐声地; 一举; 一口气

in a circle 围成一圈, 在圆圈内

in a corner 在困难中

in a daze 在迷惑中

in a degree 有一点

in a difficulty 在困境中

in a ferment 在动荡中, 在骚动中

in a fever 在发烧
in a fix 处于困境,陷入困难
in a flurry 慌慌张张,仓皇中
in a flutter 心绪不安,心情紧张
in a fog 困惑
in a fume 盛怒
in a fury 在盛怒中,一气之下
in a group 成群地,一群一群地
in a heap 成堆,累累
in a huff 怒气冲冲
in a hurry 匆忙的;不久,很快地;容易地
in a jam 在困境之中
in a jerk 立刻,马上
in a kind 有几分;在某种程度上
in a litter 乱七八糟,一片混乱
in a measure 在某种程度上;多少;有几分,一部分
in a mess 一团糟,混乱
in a moment 立刻,马上
in a muddle 杂乱无章,一塌糊涂
in a nutshell 极简单地说
in a pickle 在困难中
in a pinch 在紧急中
in a rage 盛怒
in a stupor 在昏迷中
in a temper 发脾气
in an emergency 遇到紧急情况时,万一发生事故时,在非常的时候

3) with + a + 名词

with a bang 砰的一声,轰然;成功地
with a crash 轰隆一声
with a creak 叽嘎一声

with an effort 努力
with a growl 咆哮
with a laugh 笑着,带笑地
with a leap 突然;一跃(增加)
with a roar 大吼
with a smile 微笑地

4) 其他:

after a fashion 多少;略微地;勉强;还不满意
after a little 不久,过一会儿,经过一段时间(距离)
by a fraction 一点也(不)
by a nose 极微之差
for a certainty 必然,无疑;确实;一定
for a little 短时间;短距离;一会儿,不久
for a moment 片刻,一会儿
from a child 自幼
from a distance 从远方
of a kind 同一种类的;徒有其名的;蹩脚的
off a hedge 公然窃取
on a cloud 兴高采烈
on a dime 极小地方;立即
on a picnic 野餐
on a trip 旅行
to a day 一天不差;恰好
to a degree 非常地;有些
to a nicety 正确地,精密地;恰好地
to an hour 恰好
to an inch 丝毫不差地;精确地
under a cloud 失宠,受到怀疑,失体面;不悦

He was there for a time.

他暂时在那边。

After a time, he knew how to manage it.

过了一段时间,他知道如何处理那件事情了。

He made a fortune at a stroke.

他一举发了财。

He read through the book at a stretch.

他一口气读完了那本书。

What you say is in a sense true.

你所说的话,在某种意义上是对的。

As a rule, our school-year begins early in September.

通常我们的学年在9月初开始。

I will come in a moment.

我一会儿就会来的。

Wait (for) a moment!

等一等!

It will be done in a minute.

马上可以做好。

The question was solved in a measure.

这个问题部分地获得了解决。

He said so for a joke.

他这样说是开个玩笑。

The man's request put me in a quandary. I did not know what to do.

那个人的要求使我为难,我不知如何是好。

The Darwins made the trip in a plane.

达尔文一家坐飞机去旅行。

You should save some money to use in a pinch.

你应当把钱储蓄起来以备急需之用。

The installation of a new college president is very ceremonious. On that occasion the faculty wears academic robes.

新任大学校长的仪式是很隆重的,在那个时候,教授们都穿着礼服。

They sat in a circle.

他们围成圆圈坐着。

Bob and I live on the same street.

巴布和我同住一条街。

Tony came to New York on a ship.

汤尼是坐船到纽约来的。

In a sense, what you say is correct, but that is not the usual interpretation.

在某种意义上,你说的是对的,但是那不是普通的解释。

The boss wants you to do that in a rush.

老板希望你赶快去做。

Guatemala is in tropical regions.

危地马拉是在热带区域。

Johnson lives on a ranch.

詹逊住在农场里。

This steak is broiled to a turn.

这个肉排烤得恰到好处。

Mr. Masters has gone on a trip to Honduras.

马斯塔先生已到洪都拉斯旅行去了。

He made the last statement in a sad voice.

他用悲痛的语气说这最后的话。

Before leaving home for work, he had a quick look at the newspaper.

在离家上班之前,他忙着看一眼报纸。

For a moment she looked annoyed.

有一会儿,她显得不大高兴。

Of the importance of coal it is difficult to give you an idea in a few words.

煤的重要性两三句话很难说明的。

I hear he'll be back in an hour.

我听说他过一个小时就回来。

Don't expect him to be pleased to see you or to speak to you, not on a night like this.

在这个晚上,别指望他见到你会感到高兴,或者愿意和你交谈。

The doctor saw at a glance that the child had measles.

医生一看就看出这孩子出了麻疹。

This watch is given as a gift.

这表是作为礼物赠送的。

I would not have it as a gift.

即使赠送给我我也不要。

Without a cool heart we are apt to form a hasty conclusion.

没有冷静的头脑,我们容易作出草率的结论。

She went out of the room in a hurry.

她急忙走出室外。

It is seen from a distance.

这从远处可以望到。

This picture looks better at a distance.

这幅画离远看会好一些。

She is faithful to a fault.

她太忠实了。

I lived on a farm most of my youth.

我年青时多住在农村。

The boss is in a meeting. I can disturb him only in an emergency.

经理正在开会,我只能在有紧急事时才找他。

Make a note of my telephone number, in case you want to ring me up.

记下我的电话号码,万一你要给我打电话。

Her heart was beating in a strange, excited way.

她感到一阵异样的兴奋,心怦怦地跳。

Soon after she had left, my head seemed to go round and round, and I fell to the ground in a faint.

她离开不久,我感到脑袋发昏,随后晕倒在地上。

May I see Tom for a while?

我可以见一见汤姆吗?

He tried to say "Good morning, sir", in a natural and calm voice.

他正打算用一种自然而平静的语调说“早上好,先生”。

Because of his bad ankle, Bob was at a disadvantage in the game.
因为他的踝骨不好,巴布不宜运动。

3. 介词 + the + 名词

例如:

1) at + the + 名词:

at the airport 在飞机场

at the bank 在银行

at the boil 在沸点,沸腾着

at the centre 在中心

at the customhouse 在税关

at the door 在门口,在入口处;快;将

at the earliest 最早

at the fore 在最前,居首

at the full 满满的,达到顶点

at the library 在图书馆

at the market 在市场

at the outset (在)开始时

at the outside 量多,充其量

at the shoemaker's 在鞋店

at the start 当初

at the station 在车站

at the theater 在剧院

at the time 当时

2) by + the + 名词

by the book 按常规

by the day 按日计算地

by the eye 用眼力,用眼睛;估计

by the gross 整批,全数;大量

by the hand 迅速,即刻

by the head 船首较船尾吃水深的

by the hour 按钟点

by the job 包工;按件

3) in + the + 名词

in the air 流行

in the bargain 而且;此外还;再者;另外

in the blues 在忧郁

in the bud 在含苞待放

in the cart 处于困境

in the cash 富裕

in the chair 担任主席

in the chips 富有,有钱

in the clear 净,空;无阻(碍);不受限制;无罪

in the clouds 空想;心不在焉;不落实;不现实

in the clutches 危难时,危难状态下

in the concrete 具体地;实际上

in the crucible 遭到,经受

in the dark 在黑暗中;秘密地;不知道

in the distance 在远处,在远方

in the egg 在初期,尚未发展的,未成熟的

in the end 最后,终于

in the extreme 极端地,非常地

in the field 实地,野外;在战地;在作战;在参加比赛

in the flesh 活生生的,活着的;本人

in the general 概括(地)说

in the great 总括

in the groove 处于最佳状态;完美;合时

in the large 大规模地;一般地;全局地

in the lump 总共,总的说来,全部地,总括地

in the main 基本上,大体上,就一般而论,总的来说,大致

in the mass 大体上,总的来说;整个儿地
in the mill 在制造中
in the money 很富有,很有钱
in the morning 在早上,在上午
in the offing 在海面;在眼前;在酝酿中
in the open 在露天,在户外,在野外
in the past 在过去,从前
in the pipeline 运输中,在途中
in the press 印刷中
in the raw 在自然状态
in the right 正确
in the soup 在困难中
in the wrong 错误

4) off + the + 名词

off the books 除名
off the cuff 即席,即兴,非正式地
off the hinges 脱开铰链的;健康失调的;精神错乱的,失常
off the job 不工作时
off the map 在地图上找不到,不存在,远离人烟的;不重要的
off the mark (子弹)未中的;离题的;不恰当的
off the reel 即刻,一口气,不停地,滔滔不绝地

5) on + the + 名词

on the advance (物价)在上涨中
on the alert 警戒中
on the beach 失业;处于困境
on the blob 口头上,通过谈话方式
on the carpet 在讨论中;在考虑中;在审议中;在受责备
on the continent 在大陆上
on the contrary 相反地,正相反,从另一观点看来

on the crook 不正当的;欺骗的,非法的
on the cuff 赊购;免费(的)
on the decrease 在减少中
on the dot 准时
on the drift 无固定目标或职业;随波逐流
on the earth 在地球上
on the ebb 在退潮中
on the eve 前夕,将近……的时候,在……前夕
on the fall 在下跌中
on the farm 在农场上
on the fence 未决定帮助哪一方,踌躇犹豫;骑墙
on the fire 在准备中
on the floor 在地板上
on the fly 匆忙地;在飞行中,尚未着陆
on the gad 游荡
on the ground 在地面上
on the halves 半分,到半途;不十分;一半
on the hoof 活着
on the horizon 在地平线(水平线)上
on the house 免费地;由公家支付地
on the increase 不断增长,在增加中
on the inside 在里面
on the instant 立即,马上,立刻
on the island 在岛上
on the job 尽责的,尽职的
on the jump 匆匆忙忙
on the land 在陆地上
on the latch 锁着,拴着门
on the lean 倾斜
on the line 模棱两可;坦率地说
on the list 在名册中

on the look-out 在警戒中
on the mainland 在大陆
on the make 急求成功,急求得益;损人利己;追求名利
on the map 重要的,屈指可数的
on the march 行军中,进行中
on the market 出售
on the mend 在好转中,进行中
on the moon 在月球上
on the nail 立即;在讨论中;立刻
on the outlook 眼望着,留心着
on the road 在旅行,在旅途中
on the sea 在海面上,在海岸上,在海边
on the shore 在岸上
on the street 在街上
on the wane 渐衰
on the watch 注意
on the water 在水上
on the way 在路途中,旅行中
on the wing 在飞行,在飞翔中

6) over + the + 名词

over the air 广播里,用无线电;通过空气
over the hill 过了危机;过了高峰(有效时期)
over the hump 已越过困难(最危险)阶段,已过最危险(困难,麻烦)时期
over the mark 估计过高;超过限度

7) to + the + 名词

to the back 到骨髓;完全
to the bone 彻骨;到极点,极端
to the contrary 意思相反(地)的,相反的(地)

to the core 彻底,道道地地的;直到骨子里
to the death 至死,到底
to the eye 从表面上看来;公然,当面
to the fore 在近处,在场,在手头;备好的,立即可以得到的;在显著地位,到(在)前面
to the full 完全地,充分地,彻底地;充分地
to the last 一直到底,始终
to the life (画得)逼真,栩栩如生
to the limit 到极点,到顶点
to the moment 正好,恰好
to the nail 极其;完全,彻底
to the nines 完美;十分,完全

8) 其他

behind the curtain 在幕后,秘密地
behind the eightball 处于不利地位
behind the scenes 秘密地,暗中,在幕后
for the present 目前;暂时
for the occasion 临时
from the jump 从开始
from the outset 从……开始,从开始
into the blue 至远处;不见
into the discard 成为无用之物
like the devil 猛烈地,拼命地
of the day 当代的,当时的
of the hour 目前的,当今的
on the square 公正的
out of the ordinary 异乎寻常的,不平常的,例外的
to the purpose 中肯的
under the counter 非法地;秘密地,偷偷地
up the creek 在困境

up to the handle 彻底地
up to the hilt 彻底地,充分地
up to the knocker 完美的,十全十美;充分的
upon the moment 立即,马上
with the emphasis 着重
with the best 不比他人差,跟他人一样好
within the mark 没有弄错

As an strange figure appeared in the distance, she turned white with amazement.

当一个陌生人的身影在远处出现时,她吓得脸色变白了。

My clothes are drying in the sun.

我的衣服在阳光下晒。

He does everything on the square.

他做任何事情都是公正的。

He was run over by a car and was killed on the spot.

他被汽车碾过当场毙命。

He pulled up the cherrytree by the roots.

他把这棵樱花树连根拔起来。

He spoke to the purpose.

他说得中肯。

You need not be here for the moment.

目前你不用来这里。

The camera is in the market.

这相机正在出售。

The troop is on the march.

部队在行军中。

Harold's speech was to the point, we knew exactly what he meant.

哈乐德的谈话很中肯,我们确实听懂他的意思。

The performance will be given in the open.

表演将在露天举行。

That company does not allow smoking on the job.

公司不准在工作时抽烟。

I'll go with you soon, but at the moment I'm busy.

我将和你同去,可是现在我很忙。

The employment of young children, in most countries, is against the law.

许多国家里雇佣童工是违反法律的。

You think you are right, but, on the contrary, you are wrong.

你认为你是对的,可是,相反的,你错了。

I can't leave you in the dark.

我不能让你蒙在鼓里。

I know nothing to the contrary.

我不知道与此相反的情况。

He is not stupid, on the contrary, he is very intelligent.

他并不笨,相反地他却很聪明。

He is true to the core.

他极为老实。

What you have just said is beside the mark.

他刚才所说的话是不切题的。

Under the circumstances, there was nothing I could say.

在那种情况下,我无话可说。

In each class we have eleven students on the average.

平均每班有 11 个学生。

Charles works in the afternoon.

查理在下午工作。

Such a way of thought is out of the common.

这种想法是异乎寻常的。

Be on the alert for any indications of war.

警惕着发生战争的一切迹象。

What under the sun made you do that?

究竟是什么使你去做呢?

If you sit in the sun, you'll get a tan.

假如你坐在阳光下,你会被晒黑了。

Let's sit in the shade. The sun's too hot.

我们坐在阴处吧! 太阳太热了。

The president gave his opinion to the news men off the record.

校长对新闻记者发表了他的不供公开发表的意见。

Do you like to walk in the rain?

你喜欢冒雨散步吗?

Where in the world were you a few minutes ago?

几分钟以前你到哪里去了?

I saw Jack on my way home.

我回家时看见杰克。

Ben is a good student on the whole.

大体上说,本是个好学生。

Please pick up your toys; they are in my way.

请把你的玩具拿起来,它们碍我的事。

By the way, don't forget our date!

顺便说一下,不要忘记我们的约会!

I want to increase my knowledge, but at the same time I am lazy.

我想增加我的知识,但是同时我又很懒。

Mrs. Alston is on the telephone. She wants to talk to you.

艾尔斯顿太太正在打电话,她想和你讲话。

We rested at a tea-house by the wayside.

我们在路旁的茶馆休息。

It is wonderful in the extreme.

那是非常奇怪的。

The plane was high up in the air.

飞机在高空中。

But Galileo was defiant to the end.

但是,伽利略至死不屈。

The scientist died never knowing what a great service he had done for the world.

这位科学家至死不知道他对世界已作出了巨大的贡献。

Birds are born with the ability to make noises.

鸟儿天生具有鸣叫的能力。

That is two times more than all the fish now caught in the world each year.

这个数字要比现在全世界每年的捕鱼总量大一倍。

It's true that I was with her that evening, but it just happened that I met her on the road.

那天晚上我的确是和她在一起,不过是在路上偶然遇见的。

On the way I must buy some roses.

在路上我要买点玫瑰花。

She was, as I know, one of those wonderfully good people, those people who in their quiet way do so much good in the world.

我现在才知道,她为人极好,是世界上那种不声不响做许多好事的人中的一个。

We walked on the shore, talking about something and throwing stones into the sea.

我们在岸边走着,一边聊天,一边向海水里投着石块。

Miss Baker, I wouldn't hurt you for the world.

贝克小姐,我无论如何决不会伤害你。

If you can jump 4 feet on the earth, you would be able to jump 24 feet on the moon.

假如你在地球上能跳4英尺高,那么在月球上就能跳24英尺高了。

If you weigh 60 pounds on the earth, you would only weigh 10 pounds on the moon.

如果在地球上体重60磅,那么在月球上就只有10磅重了。

Fern's room was at the back of the house.

费恩的房间在这幢房子的背面。

In the beginning, I did not understand geometry, but later on it became clear.

起初,我不懂几何学,可是后来就清楚了。

Whether it was her heart that had brought about this new system of behaviour, is to be proved only in the future.

这种新的举止究竟是否出自她的内心,只能靠将来的事实证明。

In the summer of last year Aylen had gone into the country and fallen in love with a young man.

去年夏天艾兰到乡下去,她爱上了一个年青人。

They were to marry in the spring at the first signs of spring.

他们要在来年一开春就结婚。

To study in the morning is a good habit.

在早晨念书是一个好习惯。

He is the chief engineer on the job.

他在一项工程中担任总工程师。

Bill was waiting at the station when the train came in.

火车进站了,比尔到火车站来接人。

It was one o'clock in the afternoon of a March day.

这时是3月某一天的午后1点钟。

He saw the girl at the same moment as she saw him.

他看见那姑娘时,那位姑娘也看见了他。

Outside the window - screen the rain drizzles and drips; the spring is gushing away.

帘外雨潺潺,春意阑珊。

He was standing just outside the door.

他正站在门口外面。

Please don't sit on the sofa.

请不要坐在沙发上。

How much bread is there in the kitchen now?

厨房里现在有多少面包?

He was at the meeting.

他参加了那次会议。

They parted from each other at the station.

他俩在车站分手。

I woke up at three o'clock in the morning.

我早晨 3 点钟醒来。

The goods are valued in the gross at \$ 1000.

这些货物总共值 1000 美元。

In the end we reached place of safety.

最后我们到达安全地带。

I see a cottage in the distance.

我望见远处有一所茅屋。

Please read it from the first.

请从头读起。

A teacher has a lot of papers to correct in the evening.

老师有很多作业在晚间改。

You will regret doing that in the end.

你终归会后悔做那件事。

He got red in the face.

他脸红了。

There is a branch post office on the corner.

街角有一个邮政分局。

There is a police box at the corner.

街角上有一个警察岗亭。

You may call me, if you need anything in the night.

要是你夜里要什么,可以叫我。

Do it in the same way.

按照同样的方法做这件事。

But I would say that kindness, honesty and modesty are worth far more to person than all the brains in the world.

不过我要说,心地善良,待人诚挚,谦逊端庄这些对一个人来说比世上所有的才智都有价值。

Many scientists are now making a study of animal and plant life in the sea.

许多科学家正在研究海洋中的动植物。

The two things happened at almost the same time.

这时几乎同时发生了两件事。

I'll buy you some magazines to read on the journey.

我将给你买一些杂志在旅途中读。

If you have swum in the sea, you know that the water is salty.

如果你在海里游过泳,你就知道海水是咸的。

John decided to break through all the difficulties that he would face.

约翰决定克服他将面临的所有困难。

Do you usually take coffee in the afternoon?

你通常在下午喝咖啡吗?

They camped there in the summer.

他们夏天在那里露营。

We arrived at the station to find that the train had left.

我们到达车站发现火车开了。

You buy baked rolls by the dozen.

你成打买春卷。

From her window she could see the mountains in the distance.

从她的窗子,她能看到远处的山。

4. 介词 + 修饰语 + 名词

例如:

1) at + 修饰语 + 名词

at a great pace 大步地,快步地,快速地,相当快地

at a proper age 在适当的年龄

at a snail's pace 爬行,慢吞吞地,缓慢地

at all adventures 冒极大的危险

at all cost 不惜任何代价;无论如何

at all events 总之;无论如何,不管怎样

at all hazards 冒着一切危险;不管怎样

at all hours 在任何时间,随时;一直不断地

at all levels 各级(的)

at all times 随时

at any cost 不惜任何代价,无论如何
 at any time 任何时刻,随时
 at arm's length 在手臂伸得到的地方
 at close quarters 非常接近的,几乎相接触
 at every moment 时时刻刻
 at first hand 直接地
 at foot's pace 用步行速度
 at full capability 以全部力量;满功率;满负载
 at full cock (枪)处于全出击状态;准备充分
 at full length 详细地;充分;全身平直
 at full lick 匆忙;高速地
 at full speed 开足马力,以全速
 at it's height 达到最高点;正盛时;达到极点
 at long last 终于,最后
 at loose ends 尚未确定之状态
 at my sister's 在我妹妹的家
 at night fall 傍晚
 at odd times 有空闲的时候;偶尔
 at one feed 一顿
 at one's command 自由使用(支配)
 at one's cost 损害到某人;由某人出钱
 at one's elbow 近在手边,伸手可及
 at one's leisure 当有空闲的时候
 at one's option 任意,随意,恣意
 at one's own charge 自费
 at owner's risk (损失等)由物主负责;(船东)自负风险
 at short notice 一得到通知就,立刻,马上;临时
 at sb's desire 应某人要求
 at sb's disposal 由某人作主,由某人支配,供某人使用
 at sb's disposition 听凭……的自由,随……支配
 at that instant 在那时候,在那一瞬间

at that time 那时
at the information desk 在服务台
at the right time 在适当的时候
at the present time 目前,现在
at this time 此时

2) by + 修饰语 + 名词

by a lucky chance 幸而
by all appearance 显然;看来
by all chance 万一,碰巧,偶尔,侥幸
by all means 务必,一定,无论如何;当然;尽一切办法
by all odds 非常
by any chance 万一,偶尔,侥幸,碰巧
by common assent 经一致同意
by free gift 免费赠送,作为免费赠品
by hard work 以苦干
by human effort 用人才
by long odds 大不相同地;无比地
by no accident 并非偶然
by no means 决不,一点也不
by some means 通过某种方法
by sb's favour 蒙……的允许
by this means 用这种方法(手段)

3) for + 修饰语 + 名词

for all time 永久
for caution's sake 为慎重起见
for the first time 第一次,初次
for form's sake 形式上
for further details 关于详细情况
for one's money 据某人的看法

for one's occasion 为某人
for one's part 对某人来说

4) in + 修饰语 + 名词

in a bad way 病未痊愈
in a good condition 情况良好
in a good mood 心情高兴
in a good temper 脾气良好
in a loud voice 高声地
in a low voice 低声地
in a nice fix 进退两难,处于困境
in a pretty fix 在逆境中,穷途末路
in a small compass 在小范围内
in a soft voice 轻声地
in a tight squeeze 处于困境
in a troubled state 在烦恼中
in all cases 就一切情况而论,在种种情况之下
in all conscience 真正,的确确;一定
in all directions (向)四面八方
in an awkward situation 处境尴尬
in an ordinary way 按常例,通常
in any case 无论如何,不管怎样;总之
in any event 无论如何,不管怎样;总之
in any measure 在任何程度上
in apple-pie order 整齐
in bad keep 保持得不好
in big lumps 成堆地,大量地
in bold outline 轮廓鲜明的
in capsule form 以简略形式
in deep waters 遭受困难或不幸;在水深火热之中;陷入困境(的)
in due course 顺次;及时地,在适当的时候

in due time 在适当的时机,在相当的时候;及时地
in each case 在所有情况下;就每种情况
in either case 两种情况都,不论发生哪种情况
in either event 无论是这样还是那样,或此或彼
in every direction 四面八方
in every particular 在一切方面
in every way 在各方面,哪一点都,处处
in extreme cases 在极个别情况下
in fine feather 精神焕发,情绪高涨,兴高采烈
in full blast 忙碌;旺盛
in full charge 负全责;猛然
in full feather 长满了毛的;盛装;精神抖擞
in full fig 盛装,装备齐全
in full fling 正进行在高潮中
in full flower 成就之最高峰
in full force 用全力;充分发挥威力
in general terms 概括地,笼统地
in general way 大体上,一般(说来),概括地,总之;通例
in going order 正常,正常运转着
in good condition 情况良好,毫无破损
in good earnest 认真地;真心实意地,真的
in good faith 实在地;诚实地;老实地
in good health 身体健康
in good keep 保持得好
in good order 秩序良好;情况良好
in good part 以友善或欣然的态度
in good repair 修理完整的;维修良好;完好无损
in good spirits 兴高采烈,情绪高涨
in good taste 风格高尚的
in good time 恰好,及时地;迅速地;在合宜的时刻;立刻
in good trim 井然有序

in high feather 兴高采烈,意气昂扬
in high gear 进入最高速度,达到最大效率
in high spirits 情绪高昂
in high terms 称赞地
in hot blood 愤怒
in its entirety 整个,全面,全部,全体
in large part 大部分地
in lighter vein 在轻松气氛中
in line abreast 并列(横排)成一线
in loose order 散开,松散
in mid air (在)半空中
in mid course 在中途,在半路
in mint state 崭新的,刚造好的
in my esteem 照我想(看)
in no case 决不,绝未,在任何情况下也不
in no degree 决不
in no hurry 不急于;不容易
in no time 一转眼工夫,立即,马上
in no wise 绝不,一点也不
in one's absence 当……不在时
in one's apprehension 照……的理解,依……看来
in one's audience 当着某人的面;据某人所闻
in one's book 按某人的个人意见
in one's cup 醉酒
in one's element 在……活动范围之内
in one's face 在对着;公开地
in one's keeping 由某人保管
in one's ken 在……知识范围之内
in one's own fashion 照某人自己之意思
in one's right mind 心情正常,头脑清醒
in one's way 妨碍

in open court 公开地
in other words 换句话说,也就是说
in plain terms 坦白地说;用简明的措词
in poor health 健康不佳
in proper person 亲自
in regular order 顺次,有秩序地
in short order 快地,迅速地
in small numbers 少数,少
in sb's beat 在某人所知范围之内;在某人的职权之内
in sb's clutches 在某人掌握下
in some degree 几分,略微;在某种程度上;多少
in some style 以某式样
in such a manner 以这样之方法
in the fresh air 在户外
in the near future 在最近的将来
in the same breath 同时
in these parts 在这一带,在这些地方
in this behalf 关于这事
in this context 关于这一点,在这方面
in this instance 在这一情况下
in this light 就此而论
in this way 以这种方式
in those days 当时,那时候
in what manner 怎么样

5) of + 修饰语 + 名词

of all loves 无论如何,务必
of even date 同月日,同一日期(的),同一时期的
of every description 形形色色的,各式各样的
of foreign growth 外国出产的
of great celebrity 大名鼎鼎的

of great moment 很重要的
of late years 近来,这几年来,近年来
of no consequence 无关紧要的,无足轻重的
of no effect 无效
of paramount importance 最重要的,头等重要的,首要的
of the same opinion 持同一意见(看法)
of vital concernment 非常重大的

6) on + 修饰语 + 名词

on a par with 和……同等;和……同价
on a near day 日内,三五天内,在近日内
on all fours 爬着的;完全相似的;整齐的
on all fronts 在各条战线上
on all hands (从)在各方面,四面八方;一致
on earth surface 在地球的表面
on garrison duty 担负卫戍任务
on good authority 据可靠方面,有确实根据
on no occasion 决不
on one occasion 曾经,有一次
on one's back 朝天,仰面;卧病;找麻烦
on one's fence 帮助某人
on one's guard 警戒着,提防着
on one's head 归某人负责;落在肩上
on one's legs 站着;忙碌
on one's part 就……方面(角度)来讲;代表
on one's way 在……途中
on rare occasion 很少,偶尔,在个别情况下
on repeated occasion 不止一次,屡次
on second thought 经进一步考虑后,经过重新考虑
on several occasion 屡次,好幾次
on that occasion 在那个时候

on the first importance 头等重要的
on the high ropes 兴奋,得意,趾高气扬;发怒
on the one hand 一方面
on the other hand 另一方面
on thin ice 在危险(困难)的境况中
on your life 在任何情况下,无论如何;绝对

7) to + 修饰语 + 名词

to a certain extent 在某种程度上,在一定程度上;有点
to a great extent 在很大程度上;大大地
to my knowledge 据我知道
to no avail 没有用
to one's cost 某人负担;使某人受损失
to one's credit 值得赞扬
to one's mind 如某人所想;合乎某人的心意
to sb's beard 当面,当面大胆地
to some extent 在某种程度上;有些,有点
to the last gasp 直到死时
to the last man 无一人例外;家剩一人;毫无例外地
to this day 直到今天,至今
to what degree 至何种程度;多少
to what end 为什么

8) under + 修饰语 + 名词

under no circumstances 决不,无论如何不
under no consideration 决不,无论如何不
under one's auspices 由……主办(主持);在……赞助下
under one's eyes 在某人眼前
under the same cover 在同一信封中,随函

9) with + 修饰语 + 名词

with a few exceptions 有些例外
with a free hand 慷慨地,不吝惜地;无节制地;浪费地
with a heavy heart 心情沉重
with a high hand 傲慢地;用高压手段
with a light heart 心静;轻松
with all one's might 竭力地
with both feet 强烈地,坚决地
with folded arms 交臂;拱手地
with good cheer 愉快地;情愿地
with great anxiety 非常担忧;焦急地
with great pains 煞费苦心
with half a heart 半心半意地,勉强地
with one accord voice 异口同声
with one's whole heart 一心一意,聚精会神
with open doors 公开地
with open eyes 睁着眼睛,留神地;吃惊地
with sincere pleasure 由衷地喜悦

10) 其他

after one's fancy 合……心意
after one's heart 称心,合自己心意
beyond all things 首先,第一
beyond sb's depth 为某人所不能理解;为某人力所不及的
from all angles 从不同角度,从各个角度
from one's heart 真诚地,诚恳地
off one's dot 精神失常
off one's feed 无食欲
off one's head 有点疯
off one's nut 疯狂;混乱的;不可理喻的;错误的
out of one's head 大为激动;神经错乱;置之脑后不想
till further notice 等以后通知,另行通知

within one's compass 力所能及

within one's grasp 为某人力所能及的;为某人所理解的

You have come in good time.

你按时来了。

He must have arrived there by this time.

这时候他谅必到达那儿了。

At one time he lived in London.

过去他曾住在伦敦。

The gate is open at all times.

大门不论什么时候都开着。

This food is to my taste.

这种食品合我的口味。

His behavior was in food taste.

他的举止大方。

At first sight it looks like a cat.

乍看起来,它像一只猫。

In this sense it is true.

在这个意义上说那是对的。

He will get it at all risks.

他将冒一切危险来取得那件东西。

No country is the best country in all respect.

没有一个各方面都最好的国家。

To my great relief, he returned safe.

使我大为放心的是,他安全地回来了。

At any rate you had better do it.

无论如何你还是去做吧。

He'll get it at any price.

他将不惜一切代价得到它。

The work is beyond my power.

这项工作是自己的能力所不能及的。

We agreed at all points.

我们完全同意。

In plain words she is not pretty.

坦白地说她并不美。

You do it at your peril!

你干你自己负责!

For my part, I have no objection.

就我而言,我不反对。

For one thing he has no money.

理由之一是他没钱。

They say so with one mouth.

他们异口同声地那样说。

You may call on me at any moment.

您随时可以来访。

You should discover it by all means.

你应当尽可能发现它。

He is by no means an artist.

他决不是一个艺术家。

He could catch the train by good luck.

他幸运地赶上了火车。

The question must be discussed at full length.

必须充分地讨论这个问题。

Lamar refused help from his father, and he wanted to find a job on his own.

拉马拒绝他父亲帮助,他想自己找工作做。

The child is now in her father's possession.

现在那个小孩属于她父亲。

You ought to ask him when he's in a good mood.

你该在他情绪好时向他请教。

Lamson was determined to succeed at any price.

赖姆逊决定无论如何都要成功。

I am by no means pleased at your answer.

我决不满意你的答复。

By all means invite Mary to the party if you want to.

假如你想的话,你一定要邀请玛丽去参加聚会。

English has many idioms, but for that matter, so does every language.

英语里有许多成语,可是,同样的,每种语言都有成语。

I have never got on an airplane in my day.

我有生以来,未曾乘过飞机。

Jenny was a famous beauty in her day.

珍妮在她盛年时是一位著名的美人。

Walking or sleeping, this subject is always in my mind.

不管走还是睡觉,我的脑子一直在考虑这个问题。

I will do it at all cost.

我将不惜任何代价去做。

In any case, you shouldn't do it.

无论如何,你不应当做那种事情。

You must not go in that case.

这样来说,你一定不要去。

Weather is fine in these days.

这几天天气很好。

He has money at his command.

他可以随意用钱。

Mr. Bowes was driving at full speed when the accident happened.

车祸发生时鲍威斯先生是正以全速行驶的。

Jim resembles his father in all respects.

无论从任何方面来说,杰姆都像他父亲。

For that reason, you must go.

为了那个理由,你必须去。

At any rate, you must go to class.

总之,你必须上学。

The verb has more than five different forms, in other words, it is the most

irregular verb.

这个动词有五个以上不同的形式,换言之,它是一个极不规则的动词。

Put your name on your paper. In that way I can tell who wrote it.

把你的名字写在试卷上,这样我就能知道是谁作的了。

At that time Robinson was in Europe.

在那个时候罗宾逊是在欧洲。

Your joke was in good taste.

你的笑话很风雅。

She gained a great advantage over him.

她大大地胜过他。

It rained hard last night, and on that account the store was shut early.

昨晚下大雨,于是这家店铺早打烊了。

To some extent you are right.

你在某种程度上是对的。

I have a great deal of work which I should do.

我有许多必须要做的工作。

He knew almost nothing about photography at that time.

当时他对摄影技术几乎一窍不通。

A mercury thermometer is made of a glass tube with bulb at one end.

水银温度计由玻璃管制成,下端有一个玻璃泡。

In other words, a large cube displaces more water than a small one.

换句话说,一个大的立方体比一个小的要排开更多的水。

However, the bodies of animals are unable to make free nitrogen combine in this way.

然而,动物的躯体不能使游离氮进行这种结合。

The two planes took off at the same time.

两架飞机同时起飞。

The parcel went by air mail.

邮包是航空邮寄的。

Please give me notice in good time.

请及早通知我。

In those days, even the finest glass lenses could magnify things only ten times.

那时,甚至最精巧的玻璃透镜也只能放大 10 倍。

In many ways, scientists and detectives are alike.

在许多方面,科学家同侦探相像。

In England, at that time, a group of well-known scientists had formed a club called the Royal Society.

那时在英格兰,一群有名的科学家组成了一个称做“皇家学会”的组织。

In primitive days, people used to trap wild animals for food.

原始时代,人们捕捉野兽为食。

Nearly all liquids and solids expand in this way when heated.

几乎所有液体和固体受热时都会膨胀。

Students mustn't smoke at any time.

学生在任何时候都不准吸烟。

Speeds of 700 km/h have been reached by racing cars with petrol engine.

装有汽油发动机的赛车时速已达每小时 700 公里。

The cylinders and pistons of an internal combustion engine can be arranged in various ways.

内燃机的汽缸和活塞可以用不同的方式排列。

The owner of the circus was a big man with red face.

马戏团的老板是红脸膛的大个子。

There was a shade of doubt in her voice that made me afraid.

她的话里蒙着怀疑的阴影,令人感到忐忑不安。

To my surprise, the door was not locked.

出乎意料,门竟没上锁。

By mere chance I met an old friend in the bus yesterday.

昨天我在公共汽车上偶然碰上一位老朋友。

A journey to London in those days was long and dangerous.

那时候,到伦敦的路程既遥远又危险。

At that moment the music from the other room came to an end.

正在这时,隔壁房间的音乐突然停止了。

Yes, it was love at first sight.

是的,这是一见钟情。

On the following day, there was held a splendid banquet.

第二天举行了一个盛大的宴会。

No one form of energy can be long conserved, but the total is conserved at anytime.

一种形式的能是不能长久地守恒的,但是能的总量在任何时候都是守恒的。

These curious changes lasted for half a minute.

这些奇异的变化持续了半分钟。

We need twenty four hours notice for special meals.

要提前 24 小时通知我们才能供应特殊伙食。

The train will stay in the station for five minutes more.

火车将在这个车站多停 5 分钟。

He was given a job in the inquiry office.

安排他在问讯处工作。

My friend will be there in two or three hours.

过二三小时我的朋友将在那里。

My teacher has taught English at this school for six years.

我的老师在这个学校教英语已经 6 年了。

We have studied English in this class since last year.

从去年起我们就在这个班上学习英语。

It's wrong to eat your peas with your knife.

你不该用餐刀吃豌豆。

Does Roger behave as politely as Dick? Yes, he behaves more politely than any of the other boys.

罗杰像迪克那么有礼貌吗? 是的,他比别的男孩更有礼貌。

It was growing dark by that time.

那时,天越来越黑了。

I am sitting at my desk right at this moment.

此刻我正在办公桌前。

He is in bad health all these days.

这些天来他身体不好。

I secured this information at first hand.

我直接获得这个消息。

He lent me the book with a good grace.

他欣然地把书借给我了。

We discussed the matter at full length.

我们详细地讨论这个问题。

She went out of the room in no hurry.

她不急不忙地走出室外。

She is singing a song in good humour.

她心情舒畅地唱着歌。

The people are all in hot blood.

群情激动。

He is in high spirits.

他情绪高涨。

The robber followed at her heels.

强盗跟随在她的后面。

She dislikes him in her heart.

她在心底里讨厌他。

In that event, the meeting will be put off to next week.

如果那种情况发生,会议势必延期到下星期开。

At all events, I must call on him soon.

无论如何,我得及早看他。

I gave him advice to this end.

抱着这种目的,我向他提出忠告。

When he was in his day, he had servants.

在他家境兴旺的时候,他拥有一些佣人。

They returned in great force this morning.

今天早上他们生气勃勃地回来了。

He fulfilled his work in good faith.

他真心诚意地完成了任务。

I told him those things to his face.

我已当面告诉他那些事情。

They considered it of no use.

他们认为这没有用处。

For this reason there are always a few instructions built in the store.

因此,储存器里总是要设置一些指令。

At first glance the problem seems very difficult.

初看起来,那问题像是很难。

The door bell rang at that instant.

在那时候,门铃响了。

At that point the player was carried from the same field on a stretcher.

那一次,这个运动员被人用担架抬出了这个赛场。

At that time his father was a Hollywood tycoon.

那时他的父亲是个好莱坞电影界巨头。

Tom is on his way to school at this moment.

汤姆现在正在去学校的路上。

He is against the rules of the school in no case.

他绝不违反校规。

She was in no hurry, relishing each blossom as a rare and delicate treasure.

她不慌不忙地欣赏着,好像每一朵花都是精美的稀世珍宝一样。

A week passed in this manner.

整个一周就这样过去。

You should go to class in all events.

无论如何你应上课。

He isn't to blame; he carried out the order in good faith.

他不该受责备;他是忠实的执行者。

Mr. Coss is finally in good health again.

卡斯先生终于恢复了健康。

5. 名词支配介词

名词一般不支配介词,但当名词的原动词支配介词时,或者因某种习惯用法,名词也可支配介词,现举例说明如下:

That man does not have a worry about anything.

那个人不担心任何事。

That movie about Tom's life was interesting.

那部关于汤姆生平的电影很有意思。

There's no doubt about it .

那是无可怀疑的。

There could have a discussion about it long ago.

这件事本该早讨论了。

The evidence against the accused man was overwhelming.

对被告的证据是确凿的。

Mr. Small showed no surprise at the news.

斯毛先生对那个消息不感到奇怪。

I suppose she wants to have a look at you.

我猜她是想要看看你。

Mr. Cantrell prefaced his lecture by saying it was any an introduction.

肯掘雷先生在未讲演前先说那只是一个简介。

A scholar makes a quest for knowledge.

学者探求学问。

The applicant has all the qualification for the job.

申请人有资格作那件工作。

Hank has a predilection for blondes.

汉克偏爱金发女郎。

Did you sign the petition for the release of the prisoners?

你签名请求释放那些犯人吗?

Nick's arrival was an occasion for celebrating.

尼克的到来是庆祝的时机。

Inventions create a necessity for new terms.

发明产生出对新东西的需要。

Give your reason for changing the plan.

把你改变计划的理由讲一下。

The judge showed his contempt for the criminal's behavior.

法官对那犯人的行为表示鄙视。

Marvin showed his appreciation for my help.

马文表示感谢我的帮助。

Perkins has great affection for all her students.

培根对她的学生有很大的影响。

The murderer showed no sorrow for his crime.

杀人犯未表示对罪过有悔恨之意。

A company wants to have a reputation for being honest.

公司想得到诚实无欺的美名。

The clerk got a reprimand for his lateness.

店员因为迟到而受到处罚。

That tablet is a good remedy for headaches.

那种药片是治头痛的良药。

I really have no relish for that unpleasant duty.

我真无兴趣去做不愉快的工作。

Mr. Ames showed no regret for what he had done.

艾密斯先生表示出对其所作的事无后悔之意。

Potter is very selfish, he has no regard for anyone else.

波特太自私了,他不关心任何人。

The sheriff reached for his gun, but he was too slow.

警长竭力掏他的枪,可是他太慢了。

Mr. Delaney has great zest for outdoor sports.

狄兰尼对户外运动很感兴趣。

Mr. Cottrell's zeal for chess is quite remarkable.

卡瑞丽先生对于棋类十分爱好。

A wise man develops tolerance for other people's opinions.

一个聪明人能够容忍他人的意见。

Here is a check for ¥25,000.

这是2.5万元的支票。

There is no cure for that disease.

现尚无良药可治那种病。

Robert received punishment for what he had done.

罗伯特为他所做的事接受处罚。

That's a quotation from Shakespeare.

那是引自莎士比亚的。

Capon was a fugitive from justice.

卡旁是一个逃出法网的人。

A good craftsman takes pride in his work.

一个艺人,以其作品而骄傲。

The fable had its origin in Greece.

那个神话来自希腊。

That company has a monopoly in copper.

那家公司独占铜器。

Dr. Kaut is a specialist in heart surgery.

考特医生是心脏外科专家。

A new secretary usually shows zeal in her work.

一位新秘书通常对她的工作很热心。

I have confidence in myself.

我对自己很有信心。

His disciples have faith in him.

他的门徒们信仰他。

The climate was a factor in our deciding to move there.

气候是我们决定前往那里的因素。

Mr. Amberson is an expert in world affairs.

安柏逊是世界事务的专家。

I pointed out the error in his composition.

我指出他那篇文章里的错误。

Are you having difficulty in geometry?

你对于几何学有困难吗?

This room has a capacity of forty - two seats.

这个房子能容 42 个座位。

Sarah developed a distrust of all strangers.

莎拉不相信所有陌生人。

Bert's dream of getting rich never came true.

柏提所做发财的梦始终不曾实现。

I have no intention of changing your grade.

我无意改变你的分数。

Mr. Cates received notice of his son's death.

卡特斯先生接到他的儿子去世的消息。

John has the privilege of making the welcoming speech.

约翰光荣地代表致欢迎词。

I have had the pleasure of meeting your mother.

我幸得遇见你妈妈。

That driver is reckless of life and property.

那个司机不注意生命和财产。

By the end of the century man will have had a close - up view of Mars.

到本世纪末,人类将对火星进行一番精细的观察。

Taylor asked for my advice on his studies.

泰勒请我提供他一些学习方面的意见。

That lawyer is an authority on tax matters.

那位律师是税务的权威。

We were very lucky to chance on Mr. Stone in the cafeteria.

我们很幸运在自助食堂里遇见斯同先生。

My father and his brother are having a discussion on art.

我父亲和伯父正在讨论艺术。

I expressed my opinion on the political situation.

我表示过我对政治形势的意见。

They exchange views on questions of concern to the two sides.

他们就双方关心的问题交换看法。

Rich has an advantage over you since he has studied the assignment.

瑞琪比你做得好,因为他已研究过他的任务了。

Only graduate students have access to the library shelves.

只准毕业生进入图书馆藏书室。

The teacher told the students the answer to the question.

教师把那个问题的答案告诉了学生。

The child's mother did not pay attention to his behavior.

那个孩子的妈妈没有注意他的行为。

Please give me the directions to Mr. Johnson's house.

请指给我去约翰逊先生家的方向。

A father should be observant of his duty to his family.

一个父亲应当负起对家庭的责任。

That word is an exception to the rule.

那个字是规则中的例外。

Most plants need exposure to light.

大多数植物需要阳光的照耀。

I want the key to your safe.

我要你保险柜的钥匙。

Life is limited, but there is no limit to serving the people.

生命是有限的,但为人民服务是无限的。

There is no limit to that child's imagination.

那个孩子的想象力是无限的。

I have no objection to seeing your friend.

我不反对去看你的朋友。

You should always read the preface to a book.

你应当读书中的前言。

Philip had a bad reaction to the medicine.

菲立普对那种药有不良反应。

The criminal became reconciled to his fate.

犯人顺从他的命运。

Mrs. Aulson made no reply to her daughter's demand.

爱丽逊太太没答复她女儿的请求。

Bob Joyce has a great resemblance to his father.

鲍布·乔伊斯长得跟他的父亲一模一样。

In 1857, ten years after her famous discovery of the comet, Maria Mitchell made a trip to Europe.

发现彗星后的第 10 年, 1857 年, 玛丽·米切尔访问了欧洲。

Can you tell me the way to Grant's Tomb?

你能告诉我到格兰特墓地的道路吗?

You must not display any apathy toward your studies.

你务必不可对你的功课漠不关心。

Your attitude toward your duty is commendable.

你对工作的态度是值得赞扬的。

You should have patience with children.

你对待儿童要有耐心。

My boss showed his satisfaction with my work.

我的老板对我的工作表示满意。

I had a fuss with my wife about money, and she's not speaking to me.

我和我太太因钱而闹得不愉快, 她也不和我说话了。

Are you friends with Joe?

你和乔是朋友吗?

第七章 动词与介词

1. 一个动词与一个介词的搭配

例如:

1) v. + about

believe about 相信某人有关……的事

bother about 为……费事, 为……烦心

concern about 关心,挂念
consult about 商量……;请(医)看病
deliberate about 思考……;商议……
excite about 刺激,激励
forget about 忘记
grieve about 伤心于
hear about 听到……
inquire about 查问(某事)
know about 熟悉
mislead about 使某人误解……
question about 询问
rage about 怒于
talk about 谈论
tease about 嘲笑

I believe you about seeing a thief.

我相信你看到贼的事。

Don't bother about our dinner.

不要为我们的晚餐费事。

Don't bother me about that trifle.

不要为那琐事打扰我。

Let's not bother with cooking tonight. We can eat out.

今晚不要为烹饪麻烦了,我们到外面吃。

Don't concern yourself about this matter.

你自己不要挂念这件事。

You should consult your doctor about your cough.

你应当请医生检查你的咳嗽。

The committee deliberate about the matter for tow hours.

委员会用两小时审议那件案子。

I did not want to excite you about the dismissal.

关于那次解雇,我不想刺激你。

Did you forget about the meeting?

你忘记开会了吗?

The maid forgot about sweeping the room.

女佣人忘记扫屋子。

For the rest of his life, Mr. Riley grieved about the loss of his child.

雷力先生伤心老年丧子。

We've heard a lot about him.

我们已听了很多关于他的事。

I should like to inquire about planes to Singapore.

我很想打听到新加坡的航机。

He pretended to know all about my family.

他装出一副对我们家很熟悉的样子。

She was misled about her husband.

她误解了她的丈夫。

The teacher questioned Pete about Columbus.

老师问彼得关于哥伦布的事。

Mr. Simmons raged about the high prices.

西孟斯怒于价钱太高。

We have many important problems to talk about.

我们有许多要谈论的重要问题。

Don't tease William about his low grade.

不要戏笑威廉的低分数。

2) v. + after

hide after 躲到……后面

inquire after 问候

pattern after 模仿

I quickly hid myself behind a tree.

我急忙躲到一棵树的后面。

I went to hospital to inquire after a sick friend.

我到医院问候一个病友。

I inquired after his health.

我问候他的健康。

A hero worshiper tends to pattern himself after his idol.

一个崇拜英雄者想模仿那个英雄。

3) v. + against

admonish against 劝告某人不要
.....

advise against 劝某人不要

argue against 力辩反对.....

charge against 提出;控告

decide against 决定不.....

discriminate against 歧视.....

guarantee against 保证.....免于
.....

guard against 预防.....

plot against 谋反.....,企图推翻.....

press against 把.....按在.....上

reason against 反对.....的理由

revolt against 反抗.....,反叛

strive against 反抗

vote against 投反对票

The doctor admonished him against drinking too much.

医生劝他不要喝太多的酒。

He advised me against going with her.

他劝我不要和她交往。

He argued against the plan.

他力辩反对这计划。

Every error will be charged against you.

每一错误都会引起对你的责难。

I decided against the plan.

我决定反对这计划。

You should not discriminate against any race or creed.

你不应歧视任何种族或信仰。

This insurance guarantees you against damage by fire.

这项保险使你不受火灾的损失。

We guarded against accidents.

我们预防意外。

You should guard against catching a cold.

你应当注意不要着凉。

She pressed her cheek against mine.

她把她的脸颊贴着我的。

I can't think of any reason against doing that.

我不能想出任何理由反对做那件事。

Hercules strove against his enemies.

赫可利士反抗他的敌人。

Mr. Nelson voted against White; he wanted Brown to win.

尼尔森先生投票反对怀特,他希望布朗得胜。

4) v. + among

divide among 分开

reckon among 把……当作……之一

The money was divided among the three heirs.

把钱分给三个继承人。

We reckon her among my friends.

我们当她是我的朋友。

5) v. + as

accept as 承认……是……

acknowledge as 承认……是……
……

address as 称呼某人为……

admit as 认定……是……

adopt as 收养……做……

announce as 宣称……是……

appoint as 指派某人为……

condemn as 宣告……是……

define as 说明……为……

design as 预定……为……

disguise as 将……伪装成……

elect as 选……为……

employ as 雇用

identify as 确认……是……

imagine as 想象……是……

interpret as 把……解释成……	read as 将……视为……
introduce as 介绍……为……	recommend as 推荐……为……
own as 承认……是……	record as 记录……为……
practise as 开业当……	regard as 把……看作……
prove as 证明……为……	represent as 声称……为……
qualify as 使某人有资格当……	respect as 尊敬……为……
rate as 认为……是……	reveal as 暗示……是……

I cannot accept you as my assistant.

我不能接受你做我的助手。

He accepted it as true.

他承认那是真的。

The man acknowledged the signature as his own.

这男子承认这署名是他自己签的。

Please address me as Mrs. , not Miss.

请称呼我为太太,而不是小姐。

I admit this signature as my own.

我认定这署名是我签的。

They adopted the orphan as their heir.

他们收养那孤儿为后嗣。

She announced herself as his mother.

她自称是他的母亲。

Did you appoint him as your successor?

你指派他为你的继承人吗?

We condemned her story as a lie.

我们宣告她的故事是假的。

He defined the war as unfavorable to them.

他说明战争对他们不利。

He designed this room as his study.

他把这个房间预定为书房。

He disguised himself as a crazy person.

他伪装成一个疯子。

They disguise the safe as a cabinet.

他们将保险箱改装成一个柜子的样子。

They elected her as their representative.

他们选她为代表。

The company employs Mr. Tetterman as a consultant.

公司请特太曼做顾问。

The policeman identified the man as the thief.

警察确认那个人是小偷。

They imagined me as a young man.

他们把我想象成一个年青人。

He interpreted her silence as consent.

他把她的沉默解释为同意。

She introduced herself as Jean White.

她自我介绍为琴·怀特。

We owned the boy as our son.

我们认这男孩作我们的儿子。

He is just beginning to practice as a lawyer.

他刚刚开始开业当律师。

He proved himself as a diplomat.

他证明自己是外交官。

His education qualified him as a teacher.

他的教育使他有资格当老师。

She rated the novel as poor.

她认为那小说很差。

I was recommended as a leader.

我被推荐为领导者。

They recorded the man as having lived there.

他们记录那男人在那住过。

I regard Walter as my best friend.

我把沃尔特看作是我最好的朋友。

We regard her as a smart dresser.

我们认为她是服装考究的人。

I represented my plan as safe.

我声称我的计划是安全的。

He was respected as a statesman.

他被尊崇为政治家。

The story reveals men as being fierce.

这个故事揭示出人是凶残的。

6) v. + at

aim at 瞄准,立志要……

arrive at 到达

assist at 参加,出席

attend at 参加,出席

blush at 害羞,脸红

estimate at 估计

excite at 因……感到兴奋

glance at 看一看,瞥视

grasp at 抓住,把握住

guess at 猜(谜),猜想

hint at 暗示

jeer at 嘲弄,嘲笑

knock at 敲……

laugh at 取笑

marvel at 惊异

mock at 嘲笑……

play at 玩……;装饰……

put at 估计……是……

rail at 骂,奚落

rate at 将……评价为……

scoff at 嘲弄,愚弄

scold at 责骂……,责备……

stare at 盯着……看

wonder at 诧异

I aimed at the bear with a gun.

我用枪瞄准这只熊。

The hunter aimed at the animal but did not shoot.

猎人向那动物瞄准,但未开枪。

You should always aim at perfection.

你应当以至善至美为做人准则。

Everything aimed at has now been achieved.

所有想做的事现已实现。

Arriving at the railway station I found the train gone.

到火车站时,我发现火车早已开走了。

We shall arrived at noon unless there are accidents.

若无意外事情发生,我们将于中午到达。

The governor assisted at our graduation ceremony.

省长参加我们的毕业典礼。

We didn't attend at the meeting.

我们没有参加会议。

The young girl blushed at the joke.

那个小女孩听到笑话后,脸都红了。

The crowd was estimated at a thousand.

估计有 1000 人。

Miss Arlan grew excited at this talk.

阿兰小姐听了这些谈论感到兴奋。

He glanced at the letter.

他约略看了这封信。

A drowning man grasps at straws.

被淹的人抓住一根草。

Can you guess at her age?

你猜得出她几岁吗?

They guessed at each other's ages.

他们彼此猜年龄。

Philip hinted at the truth.

菲力普暗示出真相。

The articles hinted at their scandal.

这些文章暗示他们的丑闻。

Please don't jeer at my efforts.

请不要嘲笑我的成绩。

I think it's very cruel of you to laugh at her.

我觉得你这样取笑她,太可恶了。

I marveled at the acrobat's daring.

我惊异特技小组的胆大。

They mocked at his misfortune.

他们嘲笑他的不幸。

They put the speed at thirty miles an hour.

他们估计是一小时 30 英里的速度。

Rerkins railed at his misfortune.

罗肯斯骂他自己运气不佳。

He rated her ring at 5, 000 dollars.

他估价她的戒指为 5000 美元。

The villagers scoffed at Nell's warning.

村民嘲笑尼丽的警告。

They scolded at each other.

他们互相责骂。

You mustn't stare at people because it's impolite.

你不要死盯着人家看, 因为那很不礼貌。

It is impolite to stare at people.

盯着看人是不礼貌。

7) v. + behind

fall behind 落后

If you don't come to class regularly, you will fall behind the other students.

假如你不能按时上课, 你将会落于其他同学的后面。

8) v. + between

choose between 从……中选择

discern between 辨别……与……

discriminate between 辨别……

distinguish between 区别……与……

You can choose between the two.

你可在这两者中选择。

You must discern between good and evil.

你必须辨别善恶。

We must discriminate between right and wrong.

我们必须分辨是非。

It is difficult to distinguish between those twins.

很难分辨这对双生子有何差别。

We don't distinguish between the young and the old.

我们不分老少。

9) v. + by

abide by 固守,遵守

judge by 根据……判断

bother by 被……打扰

mean by 藉……表示

end by 以……结束

multiply by 乘以

enrich by 使丰富,充实

oblige by 以(做)……帮助某人

frighten by 被……所惊

sell by 按……出售……

impress by 被……所感动

stand by 信守……

You must abide by the regulations.

你必须遵守这些规则。

If you do not abide by the regulations, you will get in trouble.

假如你不遵守规章,你将会惹出麻烦。

The students must abide by the decision.

学生们必须服从这决定。

Are you bothered by his laziness?

你为他的懒惰而受扰吗?

The inhabitants of that street are bothered by the noise of traffic.

那条街上的居民被汽车声所扰。

She ended by thanking the audience.

她以向观众致谢为结束。

Mrs. Tilson was frightened by the tramp.

泰尔逊太太被脚步声所惊。

I was impressed by the beauty of the scene.

布景的美给予我深刻的印象。

You should not judge a man by his clothes.

你不应以衣帽取人。

Don't judge him by his appearance.

不要以他的外表来判断他。

What do you mean by this?

你这是什么意思?

If you multiply four by two, you get eight.

假如你以 2 乘 4 便得 8。

9 multiplied by 5 is 45.

9 乘以 5 是 45。

Will you oblige me by opening the door?

请帮我把门打开好吗?

They sell cloth by the yard.

他们按码卖布。

Gale is a man who stands by his promises.

盖尔是个信守诺言的人。

10) v. + for

account for 解释……,说明

adapt for 把……改缩为

allow for 考虑到;顾及

answer for 对……负责

apply for 申请,请求

argue for 为……辩解

arrange for 安排

blame for 为……埋怨

bother for 为某事物吵着某人

change for 换,更换

compensate for 为……赔偿

condemn for 为某事责怪某人

criticize for 为……批评某人

demand for 要求,需要

denounce for 为……当众指责

……

design for 计划……为……

dispose for 因……而处置……

excuse for	因……而原谅	provide for	准备;考虑
forgive for	原谅	punish for	为……惩罚某人
grieve for	为……而悲伤	push for	向某人强求……
hunger for	渴望	qualify for	使某人有资格……
inquire for	探问	reach for	伸手取……
intend for	赠送给	reason for	为……的理由
leave for	离开去……	recommend for	推荐……
listen for	等着听	remorse for	悔恨
mistake for	错认为	render for	拿出,开出
move for	要求……	reprimand for	因……而谴责
name for	将……任命为……	reproach for	为……而责备
nominate for	提名……为…… 的候选人	reprove for	因……责骂……
owe for	欠……	reserve for	保留
pardon for	原谅某人所做的 ……	respect for	尊敬
pause for	等待着	save for	为……保留
pay for	付……买……	schedule for	将……安排在……
petition for	请求……给予……	scorn for	因……而瞧不起……
plan for	为……作计划	search for	寻找
praise for	因……而称赞……	select for	挑选……担任……
pray for	祈求……赐予……	send for	派某人去取……
prepare for	使某人为……作准 备	shout for	大叫……
preserve for	保留,保存	start for	往……出发
press for	强迫	sue for	控告
prosecute for	控告某人……	telephone for	打电话叫……
		vote for	为……投票
		wish for	希望
		yearn for	渴望,极想

I can't account for it.

我无法解释它。

Can you account for all the money you spent on your trip?

你能说明你在旅行时所用的钱吗?

Novels are often adapted for the stage and for radio.

小说常常被改编为舞台剧本及广播脚本。

Shakespeare's plays have been adapted for children.

莎士比亚的戏剧已改编得适合孩子们观看。

We must allow for the train being late.

我们应该考虑到火车可能晚点。

You'd better allow for traffic delays.

你最好考虑交通可能造成的延误。

We shall answer for some tests.

我们将对某些试验负责。

I cannot answer for other people's mistakes.

我不能对别人的错误负责。

He applied to them for help.

他向他们求助。

She argued for the new plan.

她为这项新计划辩解。

Can you arrange for a room in which we can have the meeting?

你能安排一个供我们开会的房间吗?

The airline arranged for a plane to take us to Boston.

航空公司派了一架飞机把我们送到波士顿去。

They arranged for him to do light work in the factory.

他们安排他在工厂里干轻活。

We arranged for the dance.

我们安排舞会事宜。

I shall always blame myself for the accident.

我常为这次意外事故埋怨我自己。

Often enough I've been blamed for nothing.

我常常无缘无故受到指责。

No one is to blame for it.

这件事谁也不能怪罪。

The child bothered her mother for candy.

这小孩吵着她母亲要糖果。

Change this for that.

拿这个换那个。

Mr. Person has changed his old car for a new one.

波逊先生把他的旧车换成新车了。

Did the manager compensate you for your time and effort?

经理给你工作奖金了吗?

This compensates for the loss of money.

这是赔偿损失的钱。

His father condemned him for laziness.

他的父亲责怪他懒惰。

She was condemned for murder.

她被宣判犯谋杀罪。

He criticized her for her faults.

他批评她的错误。

There is not much demand for horses these days.

近来不太需要马匹。

She denounced him for dishonesty.

她当众指责他不诚实。

The church authorities denounced Martin Luther for his teachings.

教会当局抨击马丁·路德的教义。

We designed our son for medicine.

我们计划让我们的儿子学医。

They disposed us for a strike.

他们因罢工而处置我们。

Excuse me for coming late.

来迟了,请原谅。

I can never forgive Charlemagne for introducing clocks into western civilization.

我永不能原谅查理曼将钟表引进西方文明。

We grieved for the deceased.

我们为死者悲伤。

The hermit's hunger for fresh fruit led him back to the town.

隐士想吃新鲜水果的欲望又使他回到这镇上来。

He comes and inquires for the manager.

他来要见经理。

The gift was intended for Mr. Beckson, but his daughter took it.

这个礼物是要送给柏克逊先生的,可是被他的女儿拿走了。

He left for Hongkong only this morning.

他今天早晨刚刚离开去香港。

The dog sat quietly, listening for his master's whistle, when he heard it, he barked with excitement.

狗安静地卧着,听他主人的口哨声,当他听到时即兴奋地吠叫。

I mistook her for her elder sister.

我把她错认为她的姐姐。

Jim is often mistaken for his elder brother.

吉姆被看错为他哥哥了。

We move for a court adjournment.

我们提议法庭休庭。

She was named for class treasurer.

她被任命为班上的总务股长。

We nominate him for the presidency/President.

我们提名他为总统候选人。

I owe the store for wine.

我欠那商店酒钱。

I pardon her for disturbing me.

我原谅她打扰我。

I pause for a reply.

我等待着回答。

How much did you pay for your watch?

你这只表是花多少钱买的?

He paid me for the book.

他付我书的钱。

He is still paying for his house.

他还在付他房子的钱。

We petitioned him for help.

我们恳请他帮忙。

Mary's busy day included writing letters of invitation, planning food for the party, and shopping.

玛丽忙了一天,包括写请帖、计划招待会饮食和采购。

You should always plan for the future.

你应当为将来打算。

We planned for a dance.

我们计划一次舞会。

I praised him for his diligence.

我称赞他的勤奋。

You'd better prepare yourself for the worst.

你最好为自己作最坏的打算。

I prepared food for emergency.

我为应急准备食物。

We must prepare a room for our guest.

我们必须为我们的客人准备一间房子。

They prepared themselves for battle.

他们准备好参加战斗。

You should preserve your papers for future use.

你应当把你的证件保存起来以备将来之需。

The opposition pressed the delegates for a vote on the measure.

反对党迫使代表们就该项措施举行一次投票表决。

They prosecuted him for robbery.

他们控告他抢劫。

You should provide for your old age.

你应当为老年打算。

He has a large family to provide for.

他要养活一大家人。

His master punished him for his carelessness.

他的主人因他的粗心而惩罚他。

She pushed me for a reply.

她强迫我回答。

His ability qualified him for the position.

他的能力使他有资格担任那个职位。

She reached for a dish on the shelf.

她伸手去拿架上的盘子。

We recommend you for first prize.

我们推荐你得头奖。

The doctor rendered a bill for his services.

医生开出医药费单。

The mother reprimanded the child for answering her back.

母亲因小孩回嘴而谴责他。

The teacher reproached the student for not studying.

老师责备学生不用功。

The head waiter reserved a table for us.

服务员的领班给我们留了一个桌位。

I respect him for his intelligence.

我敬佩他的智力。

I respect him for working hard.

我因为他努力工作而尊敬他。

You'd better save some money for your old age.

你最好积存一点钱来防老。

We scheduled our wedding for October.

我们将婚期定在10月。

She scorned me for not having any expensive dresses.

因为我没有昂贵的衣服,她瞧不起我。

Will you help me search for that book I lost?

你愿帮我寻找我丢的那本书吗?

This is true of many insects that search for food during the night.

许多昆虫夜间寻找食物时也是这样。

Science is a careful, systematic search for facts.

科学就是仔细地、系统地探索事实。

I searched the room for the key.

我搜查房间以寻找钥匙。

I searched through the shelves for the book.

我翻遍书架找那本书。

I selected her for my secretary.

我选她当我的秘书。

I sent the porter for my baggage.

我叫侍者去拿我的行李。

He sent for a doctor.

他派人去请医生了。

They shouted for help.

他们大喊救命。

We'd better start for home soon.

我们最好很快回家。

The plaintiff sued the company for damage to his property.

原告控告公司损坏他的财产了。

I've telephoned for a taxi.

我已经打电话叫出租汽车了。

Miss Stevens voted for an increase in tuition.

史蒂芬斯小姐投票赞成增加学费。

My child is wishing for a bicycle for Christmas.

我的小孩希望在圣诞节能有一辆自行车。

My wife yearns for a home of her own.

我太太渴望有个她自己的房子。

11) v. + from

absent from	缺课,不到校	escape from	从……逃掉
abstain from	戒除;节制	exclude from	排斥,拒绝
adapt from	改作,改编	excuse from	免除
appear from	从……显出	expect from	希望
awake from	把……从……中叫醒	hinder from	阻止
borrow from	从……借	increase from	to 从……增加到……
collect from	从……收集	inherit from	从……继承……
conceal from	隐蔽	inhibit from	抑制,阻止
demand from	向……查询	isolate from	把……从……隔离
derive from	由……得来	issue from	由……发出
descend from	从……降到	keep from	不受……影响
detract from	损伤	migrate from	从……迁移至……
differ from	与……不同	obtain from	由……得到
discern from	辨别……与……	part from	使……离开……
discharge from	释放……离开……	preserve from	保存……
discourage from	阻止某人……	prevent from	阻止
discriminate from	分辨……与……	profit from	赚钱,利用
dispense from	免除责任	prohibit from	禁止……(做)……
dissent from	意见不同	purge from	洗清
dissociate from	脱离	recover from	从……恢复
dissuade from	劝阻	recuperate from	痊愈,疗养
distinguish from	分别(甲与乙)	refrain from	忍住……
distract from	使某人从……分神	release from	从……释放……
divert from	使……从……转向……	remove from	从……移往……
emerge from	从……出现	rescue from	从……中营救出来
emigrate from	移居	restrain from	阻止,抑制
		result from	源于……
		return from	从……回来

secure from 免除
seperate from 与……分离
steal from 自……偷来

suffer from 受……苦痛
vary from 与……不同

He often absents himself from school.

他经常缺课。

I absented myself from school today.

我今天没上学。

The delegate abstained from voting.

这位代表弃权不投票。

Lamb's tales were adapted from Shakespeare's plays.

莱姆的故事是由莎士比亚的戏剧改编的。

It appears from your statement that I was wrong.

你的声明好像认为我是错了。

The telephone awoke me from my nap.

电话把我从午睡中叫醒。

I have just awaked from a nap.

我刚睡醒午觉。

Why did John borrow a dictionary from his friend?

约翰为什么从朋友那里借了一本字典？

Mary collected money from everybody for Mrs. Antell's gift.

玛丽向每一个人收钱给安特尔太太买礼物。

The fugitive concealed himself from his pursuers.

逃亡犯躲避追他的人。

We concealed the truth from them.

我们对他们隐瞒真相。

He demanded an apology from me.

他要我道歉。

My father demanded an explanation from me.

我父亲叫我解释给他听。

He derives pleasure from his studies.

他由读书获得快乐。

Our victory derived from our hard training.

我们的胜利是得自我们艰苦的训练。

His popularity derives from his cheerfulness.

他的受人欢迎由于他的爽快。

The actor descended to the orchestra from the stage.

演员从舞台上走到乐队那里。

Caroline's hair style detracts from her appearance.

卡若琳的发式有损她的外貌。

This cloth differs from that in price.

这种布与那种布的价格不同。

Can you discern a Chinese from a Japaness?

你能辨别日本人和中国人吗?

The doctor discharged his patient from the hospital.

医生让他的病人出院。

They discouraged him from killing himself.

他们阻止他自杀。

You should discourage Max from taking that trip.

你应劝阻摩克斯去旅行。

Can you discriminate good from evil?

你能分辨善恶吗?

How can you dispense him from duty?

你怎能免除他的责任?

Jones dissented from the opinion of the majority of the committee.

宙恩斯与委员会中大多数人的意见不同。

I want to dissociate myself from the club.

我想脱离那个俱乐部。

It's difficult to distinguish one of those twins from the other.

很难分辨这对双生子中的这个与那个。

It is difficult to distinguish him from his brother.

要分辨他和他弟弟很难。

The noise distracted me from my work.

这噪音使我工作分神。

A ditch diverted water from the stream into the field.

一条沟渠把水从河里导入田间。

I spoke to Mr. Beckson when he emerged from his room.

当柏克逊先生从房里出来时,我和他讲话。

The prisoners escaped from the penitentiary.

犯人从监狱里逃掉。

The girls excluded the boy from their conversation.

女孩们拒绝男孩参加她们的谈话。

The teacher cannot excuse me from attending his class.

先生不允许我不上课。

I did not expect such poor work from you.

我不曾料想到你的工作这样差。

Urgent business hindered me from seeing her.

紧急的事使我不能见她。

I increased his salary from ¥1600 to ¥1800.

我把他的薪水从1600元增加到1800元。

I inherited a considerable fortune from my father.

我从父亲那里继承了一大笔遗产。

His training inhibited him from expressing his thoughts.

他的训练抑制了他对思想的表述。

They isolated him from the other patients.

他们把他和其他病人隔离。

This river issues from lake.

这条河发源自那个湖。

The mixture should be kept free from bacteria.

这种合剂必须保持无菌。

The doctor kept him from drinking.

医生禁止他喝酒。

The Pilgrims migrated from England to America.

这批清教徒前辈移民是从英格兰移至美国的。

You can obtain the application from the registrar.

你可从登记员处领到申请表。

The war parted the children from their parents.

战争使孩子和他们的父母分开。

You should preserve your papers from harm.

你应当把你的证件保存好,以防损坏。

Men can make deserts, but they can also prevent them from getting bigger.

人类可以造成沙漠,但是也可以防止沙漠日益扩大。

Pains prevent him from bending his back.

疼痛使他弯不下腰来。

Bad weather prevented us from starting.

恶劣的天气使我们无法动身。

Illness prevented me from attending the meeting.

生病使我不能参加会议。

You should profit from your experiences.

你应当利用你的经验。

They prohibit us from swimming here.

他们禁止我们在这里游泳。

I'm purged from suspicion at last.

我最后洗清了嫌疑。

She recovered from the shock.

她从惊吓中恢复过来。

Have you recovered from you illness?

你已康复了吗?

Mr. Benson is still recuperating from his operation.

本逊先生于动手术后仍在疗养中。

She couldn't refrain from weeping.

她忍不住哭了。

The nurse asked me to refrain from smoking in the room.

护士让我不要在屋内吸烟。

I released the bird from its cage.

我把鸟从笼子里放出来。

The doctor removed the girl from the crowded room.

医生把小女孩移离拥挤的病房。

The life guard rescued the child from drowning.

救生员把那个被淹的小孩救起来。

I had to restrain myself from making an unkind remark.

我必须阻止我自己不要做不友善的批评。

We restrained our children from (doing) mischief.

我们制止小孩恶作剧。

Electricity results from the movement of electrons and other charged particles.

电是由电子和其他带电粒子的运动而产生的。

Failure often results from carelessness.

失败往往起因于不小心。

The accident resulted from Sue's carelessness.

那次车祸是由苏的不小心所造成的。

Mr. Folgor has just returned from Peru.

福格先生刚从秘鲁回来。

Here we secure from discovery.

我们在这里不会被发现。

It was Mother's Day — and 800 miles separated her from her parents in Ohio.

那天是母亲节,可是她的双亲却远在 800 英里外的俄亥俄州。

The boy stole a book from a library.

那个男孩偷了一本图书馆里的书。

Blake suffers from asthma.

布莱克患着哮喘病。

The educational system in Greece varies from that in Colombia.

希腊的教育制度与哥伦比亚的不同。

12) v. + in

abound in	充满	include in	包括
absorb in	专心,一心	increase in	增加……
acquiesce in	默认,默然,同意	indulge in	热衷于……
advance in	增长	instruct in	教授……
aid in	帮助,有助于	interest in	使某人热衷于
assist in	帮助	invest in	向……投资
believe in	信仰	involve in	参加;卷入
confide in	信任	major in	主修
cheat in	在……中作弊	match in	在……方面胜过
close in	逼近	participate in	参加
consist in	在于	persist in	坚持……
deal in	卖……东西	pitch in	打起精神开始
delight in	喜欢	reduce in	减少,降级
detect in	发现	remiss in	疏忽
distinguish in	表现……的特色	result in	产生
dress in	穿着	rival in	匹敌,是……对手
encourage in	鼓励某人	share in	分享……
end in	以……而终	specialize in	专修;专门化
engage in	正做着,正忙	travel in	以……方式运行
envelop in	包围	trust in	相信
fail in	失败	vie in	竞争
hinder in	阻碍		

China abounds in coal and iron.

中国盛产煤铁。

A conscientious student becomes absorbed in his studies.

那个诚实的学生专心读书。

We acquiesced in their plan because we could not suggest a better one.

因为我们提不出更好的计划,所以只好默然同意他们的。

The child advanced in knowledge.

这孩子的知识增长了。

The classmates aided him in his English study.

同学们帮助他学英语。

Marlin assisted me in organizing the group.

马林帮助我组织这个团体。

Do you believe in ghosts?

你相信有鬼吗?

Mrs. Nelson believes in public education.

奈尔森夫人深信公共教育的价值。

Do you confide in your wife?

你信任你妻子吗?

The boy cheated in the exam.

这孩子考试中作弊。

The darkness closed in.

夜幕降临。

Happiness consists in contentment.

知足常乐。

Law consists in putting restrictions on men.

法律(的作用)在于约束人。

That store deals in farm implements.

那个商店专卖农具。

He deals in fish.

他经营鱼。

A philatelist finds delight in stamps.

一个集邮家喜欢邮票。

We delight in music.

我们喜欢音乐。

The teacher detected signs of genius in the boy.

老师发现那个男孩有天才。

Herman distinguished himself in the contest.

赫曼在竞赛中有特殊表现。

Someone came forward from the sea of faces, someone tall and thin,
dressed in black.

人群中走出一个人来,他身材又高又瘦,穿一身黑衣服。

I encouraged him in his studies.

我鼓励他学习。

Their marriage ended in divorce.

他们的婚姻以离婚而告终。

His experiment ended in failure.

他的实验以失败而告终。

Mr. Simpson engaged himself in every new project.

辛普森先生在忙于每一个新计划。

The mountain was enveloped in clouds.

山被云笼罩着。

I hear you failed in your experiment.

我听说你实验没成功。

His children hindered him in his work.

他的孩子妨碍他的工作。

Is the sales tax included in that price?

销售税包括在价格内吗?

The car increased in speed.

汽车加速。

He indulged in drinking and gambling.

他沉溺于酗酒、赌博。

Mr. Coons instructs students in English.

库恩斯先生教英语。

He interested me in English.

他使我对英语发生了兴趣。

His capital is invested in stocks and bonds.

他把钱投到股票和公债上。

I don't want to get involved in the matter.

我不想卷入这件事。

They involved him in the scandal.

他们使他卷入这一丑闻。

She is majoring in English literature.

她主攻英国文学。

No one can match her in tennis.

打网球没人能和她比。

Bobby would not participate in the other children's games.

鲍比不准备参加其他孩子们的游戏。

She persisted in her opinion.

她坚持己见。

Why do you persist in misspelling that word?

你为何老把那个单词拼错?

You must not be remiss in your duties.

你绝不可疏忽你的职责。

His experiments resulted in some remarkable inventions.

他通过实验搞了许多非凡的发明。

Nobody can rival Mrs. Newsome in gossiping.

在讲闲话上没人能比得上牛莎姆太太。

Let's share in profits.

让我们共享利益。

That store specializes in dresses for tall girls.

那个商店专门卖身高的女孩的衣服。

Light, heat and sound travel in waves, known as light waves, heat waves and sound waves.

光、热及声都以波的方式运行,我们称之为光波、热波及声波。

A gambler puts his trust in luck.

赌徒相信命运。

Polk and Matthew vied in the contest.

波克与马修在那场比赛中互相竞争。

13) v. + into

admit into 准许进入	inquire into 调查
analyze into 把……分解成……	introduce into 将……插入……
burst into 突然进入	lure into 诱使……(进入)……
change into 变成	mislead into 误导某人
compound into 把……混合成 ……	mix into 将……混入……
corner into 迫使……	persuade into 劝某人……
deceive into 骗某人……	press into 把……推进……
divide into 分;除	pry into 打听
enter into 加入;开始	put into 用……表达……
grow into 成长为……	search into 调查
hurry into 催某人……	shock into 令……震惊得……
	split into 分解为……

The doorman will admit you into the building.

守门人会准你进入那房子。

We analyzed the substance into its component parts.

我们把这物质分解成各种成分。

The child burst into the room.

小孩突然进入房间。

The woman burst into laughter when she saw me.

那位妇人看到我时忽然笑起来。

Water changes into vapour.

水变成水蒸汽。

We compound milk, flour and eggs into cakes.

我们混合牛奶、面粉和鸡蛋,做成蛋糕。

They cornered her into telling the truth.

他们迫使她说实话。

He deceived her into getting married to him.

他骗她嫁给他。

If you divide five into twenty, you get four.

假如把 20 除以 5 便可得 4。

Mother divided the cake into several pieces.

母亲把蛋糕分成几份。

They soon entered into conversation.

他们很快就开始谈话。

He has grown into a fine gentleman.

他已成长为一个很好的绅士。

She hurried him into (making) a decision.

她催他作决定。

We must inquire into the matter thoroughly.

我们必须彻底调查这件事情。

He introduced a bill into the Diet.

他向议会提出一项议案。

We lured a hare into the trap.

我们引诱一只野兔进了陷阱。

His promise misled her into going there.

他的保证误使她去那里。

Please mix some salt into the salad.

请在色拉里面拌点盐。

We persuaded her into confession.

我们劝她承认。

The boy pressed the clay into a bottle.

男孩把粘土装进一个瓶子。

Mrs. Cates is a snooper, she pries into everybody's affairs.

凯梯斯太太是一个爱打听别人事情的人,她打听每个人的事情。

He put his thought into words.

他以语言来表达他的想法。

The news shocked her into shivering.

那消息令她震惊得发抖。

For instance an electric current sent through water splits it into oxygen and hydrogen.

例如,电流通过水,就将水分解为氧和氢。

Lem has been able to transform himself into a powerful politician.

李姆能把他自己变成为有势力的政治家。

14) v. + of

accuse of 控告某人

acquit of 开释

admit of 容许;有……可能

allow of 允许,容许

approve of 赞成……

assure of 向某人保证……

avail of 利用

beg of 向某人乞讨某物

beware of 当心,谨防

conceive of 想象……

consist of 由……组成

convince of 使……确信

cure of 治疗

deprive of 剥去

deserve of 应得(报酬等)

despair of 对……绝望

disapprove of 不同意,不准

discharge of 把……从……卸下

dispose of 处理

dream of 抱着……梦想

ease of 除去……

expect of 盼望

hear of 听说……

inform of 告诉,通知

inquire of 询问……

judge of 从……判断……

notify of 通知某人……

persuade of 使……相信……

purge of 消除……

remind of 使……想到……

repent of 后悔……

rid of 除去……

rob of 抢走……

smack of 有……的意味

speak of 谈及……

suspect of 对……疑惑

think of 把……当成

They accused her of murder.

他们控告她谋杀。

The lawyer accused the witness of lying.

律师指控证人做假见证。

He accused me of taking his book.

他责备我拿了他的书。

They accuse him of theft.

人们告他犯盗窃罪。

The jury acquitted him of any guilt in the matter.

陪审团宣告他无罪。

It admits of no doubt.

这是不容怀疑的。

This question allows of no dispute.

这个问题没有争论的余地。

The situation allows of no delay.

情势不容耽搁。

I don't approve of her coming back so late.

我不赞成她这么晚才回来。

I quite approve of the idea.

我很赞成这个想法。

Her boss approved of her work.

她的经理批准她的工作。

My mother does not approve of my staying out late.

我的妈妈不准我外出很晚。

I can assure you of a good welcome.

我保证非常欢迎你。

I can assure you of the reliability of the information.

我可以向你保证,这消息是可靠的。

You should avail yourself of the books in the library.

你应该利用图书馆的藏书。

He availed himself of the chance.

他利用机会。

The man begged money of passers-by.

那人向路人讨钱。

You should beware of strangers.

你必须提防陌生人

You should beware of going without sleep.

你应当注意睡眠。

I can't conceive of a time when there was no electricity.

我无法想象没有电的时代。

The committee consists of 10 members.

这委员会由 10 个会员组成。

My life these days consists of studying and attending classes.

近几天来,我的生活是读书与上课。

He convinced his son of his errors.

他使儿子明白自己的错。

This medicine will cure you of your headache.

这药可以治好你的头痛。

The doctor can cure you of that disease.

医生可治你的病。

You are depriving yourself of a lot of fun if you do not go to the zoo.

假如你不到动物园去,你是在剥夺你自己的乐趣。

His work deserves of the prize.

他的工作应得这项奖。

We despaired of saving the man.

我们放弃救这个人的希望。

The teacher disapproves of students' talking in class.

老师不准学生上课时讲话。

They discharged the ship of its cargo.

他们卸下船上的货物。

He has disposed of all his old newspapers.

他已经把他所有的旧报纸都处理了。

We shouldn't dream of doing such a thing.

这种事情我们作梦也没有想到会去干的。

She eased me of my care.

她除去了我的忧虑。

We expect great things of him.

我们盼望他完成大事业。

I've never heard of her dating.

我从没听说她有约会。

You will have to inform him of his defeat.

你一定要告诉他是打败了。

She informed her family of her safe arrival.

她通知她的家人,她安全抵达。

We judge of a person by his character.

我们依品格判断一个人。

I notified him of his failure.

我通知他,他失败了。

She persuaded us of her innocence.

她使我们相信她是清白的。

You remind me of my mother.

你使我想到我母亲。

The sight of the boy always reminds me of his parents.

一见到那男孩,我就想起她的双亲。

He repented of neglecting his duty.

他后悔忽略了职责。

Rid yourself of a bad habit.

除去你的坏习惯。

Someone robbed her of her ring.

有人抢走了她的戒指。

Henry's story smacks of a vivid imagination.

亨利的故事有生动的想象力。

What are you speaking of?

你在谈什么?

We suspected the boy of stealing.

我们怀疑那个男孩偷东西。

He didn't think of himself as a scientist —— yet he had a scientist's curiosity and patience.

他没有把自己当成科学家——但是他却具有科学家的好奇和耐心。

15) v. + on

advise on 对……提供建议	……
bestow on 赠……给……	model on 仿照;仿造
bet on 为……打赌	operate on 给……动手术
blame on 把……归咎于……	owe on 在……方面欠……
comment on 评论	pin on 扣住,钉住
concentrate on 专注于……	play on 以某事愚弄……
congratulate on 庆贺,庆幸……	predicate on 使(声明、行动等) 有根据,基于
count on 依赖……;指望	press on 压,按
decide on 决定	prevail on 说服
depend on 依靠,依赖,取决于 ……	raid on 袭击
devolve on 转让	reckon on 料想
figure on 指望,打算	reflect on 反射在……之上;回 想;反思
focus on 集中,注意在	remark on 记事;批评,评论
happen on 不期而遇	report on 提出对……的报告
hit on 打中……	rest on 以……为依据
impose on 施加,强加于;扣(罚 金等);利用	slam on 戛然关上……(刹住车)
improve on 加以改良	spend on 把……花在……
insist on 坚决认为,坚持	subsist on 赖……维持生命
lecture on 讲演……题目	touch on 说到,涉及;迹近于
maintain on 以……抚养……	trample on 践踏
meditate on 沉思……;考虑	work on 从事……工作

He advised on my work.

他对我的工作提出建议。

I'd like to advise you on your teaching method.

我想对你的教学方法提点建议。

We bestow honors on diligent students.

我们颁发纪念品给用功的学生。

They bet ten dollars on the horse.

他们为这匹马赌 10 美元。

They blamed the accident on her.

他们将那件意外归咎于她。

The teacher commented on Peter's ability.

老师评论彼得的才干。

She concentrated on her work.

她专注于她的工作。

Concentrate your effort on your studies.

把你的精力集中在课程上。

He congratulated himself on his escape.

他庆幸安然逃脱。

I count on you to help me.

我指望你帮忙。

They decided on going abroad.

他们决定到外国去。

Bill depends on his parents for support.

比尔靠他双亲的供给维持生活。

My going will depend on whether she agrees or not.

我的走要看她是否同意而定。

It depends on whether we have enough money.

这要看我们的钱够不够。

He always depends on his father for support.

他老是依赖他父亲的支持。

Success depends on our efforts.

成功视我们的努力而定。

When my boss is away, his work devolves on me.

经理不在时,他的工作归我负责。

I was figuring on leaving at eight o'clock.

我打算 8 点钟走。

I was figuring on your support.

我指望你的支援。

The audience focused its attention on the speaker.

听众集中注意听演讲者讲演。

We happened on John in a grocery store.

我们在杂货店里遇见约翰。

He improved on the old machine.

他把旧机器加以改良。

He insisted on his innocence.

他坚决认为他无罪。

Professor Eggleston lectured on Franklin yesterday.

埃格尔斯顿教授昨天讲演的题目是富兰克林。

He meditated on his failure in the exam.

他思考他考试的失败。

The author modeled the character on a wellknown phonetician.

作者以一位有名的语言学家为原型塑造了小说中的人物。

Philip is pinning his hopes on inheriting his grandfather's money.

菲利普把他的希望寄托在继承他祖父的财产上。

Don't play such a practical joke on me!

不要跟我开这种玩笑。

Your passing the course is predicated on your willingness to learn.

你要想通过那门功课的考试就需要肯用功学习。

Mr. Epsom pressed a fifty-dollar bill on me in return for my service.

艾蒲塞姆先生逼着给我 50 元的支票,以报答我的效劳。

Mrs. Carter prevailed on her husband to attend the fashion show.

卡特太太说服了她的丈夫去参加时装表演。

The murderer did not reckon on the policeman's finding the gun.

杀人犯未想到警察会找到枪。

The sunlight reflected on the wall.

太阳光反射在墙上。

The teacher remarked on your absence yesterday.

老师记下你昨天缺课。

Science rests on facts.

科学是以事实为根据的。

We mustn't rest on our own achievements.

我们不能满足于已取得的成就。

The man slammed on the brakes.

那男人戛然刹住了车。

He would spend all he earned on books.

他过去常常把挣的每一分钱都用在书上。

Squirrels subsist on nuts during the winter.

冬季里,松鼠靠坚果维持生命。

The lecture touched on Poe in his talk.

演讲者在他讲词中曾提到爱伦坡。

The football players trampled on the grass.

橄榄球队运动员践踏草地。

You ought to work on her.

你应该做她的工作。

16) v. + out

belt out 引吭高歌

burst out 忽然……

cut out 割去;剪裁;适合

let out 发出

persuade out 劝某人不要……

point out 指出;指示……

reach out 向……伸手

reason out 依理论解决……

scheme out 计划出……,设计出
……

scream out 高声喊出……

search out 搜出……,找出……

stamp out 根绝

work out 得出

Young people enjoy belting out songs.

年轻人喜欢引吭高歌。

The girl burst out laughing when she saw me.

那女孩看到我时忽然笑起来。

When I told Adele the news she burst out crying.

当我告诉艾特丽那个消息时,她忽然哭起来。

Bobby is cut out to be a preacher; he talks a lot.

巴比适于当牧师,他话顶多。

He let out a cry and run home.

他发出一声喊叫,跑回家去了。

I persuaded him out of the plan.

我劝他不要参与那计划。

Point out any errors to me.

给我指出错误吧。

She reached out to the wall for support.

她伸手扶住墙以便支撑住。

You must reason this problem out.

你必须依理论解决这个问题。

I reason her out of going there.

我说服她不要去那里。

We schemed out a new system.

我们计划出一套新系统。

He screamed out an order.

他高声喊出一道命令。

They searched out the cause.

他们找出了原因。

The police try to stamp crime out.

警察想根绝犯罪。

If you think it over and over again, you will work out the answer.

如果你反复思索这个问题,那么你就会得出答案。

17) v. + over

mull over 转脑筋

pore over 盯着看;仔细研读;沉思

reign over 统治

I mulled over his remark for a long time.

我对他的批评已想过很久了。

James I reigned over England in the first part of the seventeenth century.

詹姆斯一世在 17 世纪初统治英国。

18)v. + to

abandon to 舍弃

accede to 答应,同意

accommodate to 适应

accustom to 养成习惯,使习惯
于……

adapt to 适应,配合

add to 增进,增添

address to 向……说话或写信;
请愿

adhere to 粘在……上;忠于
……

adjust to 调整……;以适应……

administer to 有助于

admit to 承认,许可

advance to 提升为……

advise to 劝告

affix to 签上,贴上,盖上

amount to 相当于,等于

answer to 作答;适合;符合

apologize to 向……道歉

appeal to 请求;有吸引力;有助
于

apply to 应用于;适用于

approach to 接近于

aspire to 一心要,立志

assent to 赞成,同意

assign to 把……归因于……

attach to 归于……

attain to 到达,达到

attend to 办理,处理;注意;专
心

attest to 为……作证;证明……

attribute to 归因于

awake to 开始认识到

awaken to 唤醒(某人的)……

belong to 属于

bequeath to 遗留给

come to 总计结果

commit to 收(监),下(牢);记
下;承诺

communicate to 把……通知
……

compare to 把……比作;相比

compel to 迫使……

complain to 向……而抱怨

confess to 承认

confide to	把……交给……	expose to	使……暴露
confine to	把……集中于……; 限制于……	be to	将要
conform to	使……顺从……	happen to	偶然……
condemn to	判某人某事	help to	帮助……得到;随意取 用……
consent to	赞成,同意	hesitate to	犹豫;有点不愿意 ……
contribute to	捐……给……;有 助于	hint to	对某人暗示
convert to	使……改变信仰成为 ……	hitch to	把……栓在……
convey to	将……运送至……; 向……转达	hold to	坚持……
correspond to	与……相称	hurry to	急忙送……往……
counsel to	劝告……	interpret to	向……解释……
dare to	激某人……	introduce to	向……介绍……
declare to	向……声明	intrust to	托付,委托
delicate to	奉献……	leave to	留给
differ to	与……有异	listen to	听,留心听
deliver to	将……运送给……	make to	去干某事
describe to	描述	manage to	设法做……
destined to	命运注定	matter to	在乎
devote to	致力于……	mention to	向……提起;叙述
dictate to	指挥命令	minister to	帮助;服侍
direct to	指引某人到……	object to	反对……
dispense to	分发……给……	oppose to	使……与……对抗
distribute to	将……分送给……	owe to	将……归因于……
do to	对……有……	pay to	对……致……;向……付 ……
elect to	选某人为……	pledge to	对……保证……
endear to	受……钟爱	propose to	向……建议
explain to	向……解释	prove to	证实……
export to	向……出口	provoke to	惹某人做……
		put to	使……处于……

raise to	向……举起	restrict to	限制……为……
reach to	达到	reveal to	向……泄漏
react to	对……作出反应	seem to	看来……
recall to	提醒;回忆	signal to	向……作信号
reduce to	减至……;降级	submit to	提出,提交
refer to	将……交给……	subscribe to	订阅;赞成
relate to	使与……有联系	suggest to	向……建议
reply to	回答……	suit to	使适宜,适合
report to	向……报告	trail to	走到……
resort to	常去……;诉诸……	yield to	让步;投降
respond to	回答,对……作反应		

The prince abandoned his ministers to the fury of the mob.

由于民众的激愤,国王把大臣们免职了。

He abandoned himself to pleasure.

他沉湎在欢乐之中。

We must accommodate ourselves to circumstances.

我们必须适应环境。

He graciously acceded to my request.

他很客气地答应了我的要求。

She accommodated her schedule to his.

她使自己的时间表和他的相配合。

Kin-fung had accustomed himself to early rising.

金锋已养成早起的习惯了。

I don't think I shall adapt myself to this hot weather.

我看我怎么也适应不了这样炎热的天气。

You should adapt yourself to new ways of looking at matters.

你应当适应看问题的新方法。

Adapt yourself to the new job.

使你自己适应新生活。

It adapts readily to extremes of temperature and climate.

它能毫无困难地适应温度和气候的最大变化。

We started on a picnic, and first it rained ; then, to add insult to injury, the car broke down.

我们出发去野餐,先是下雨,接着更糟糕的是车子还抛锚了。

That was adding fuel to the fire.

这真是火上加油。

I added milk to my coffee.

我在咖啡里加牛奶。

He addressed himself to the proper authority.

他向当局请愿。

We adhere to the Party policy.

我们忠于党的政策。

Animals adjust themselves to their environment.

动物调整它们自己,以适应环境。

We must adjust to the climate there.

我们必须适应那里的气候。

Morning exercises administer to ones' health.

早操有助于健康。

This key will admit you to the room.

用这把钥匙你可以进入那房间。

Did he admit to taking it?

他承认是他拿的吗?

The man admitted to the theft.

那人承认偷窃。

Johnson admitted to stealing the money.

约翰逊承认偷钱。

They advanced him to the post of manager.

他们提升他当经理。

The doctor advised me to stop smoking.

医生劝我停止抽烟。

Affix the stamp to the upper right corner of the envelope.

把邮票贴在信封的右上角。

The bill amounted to ten dollars.

账单总计 10 块钱。

That boy will never amount to anything, he's too lazy.

那个男孩不会有任何成就,他太懒了。

Your bill has amounted to 60, 000 dollars.

你的账目总计已达 6 万元。

That answers precisely to our needs.

这正好适合我们的需要。

They appealed to him to abandon the idea.

他们请求他放弃这个想法。

Charles appealed to me for help.

查理请我帮助他。

It is not a compliment, you are the kind of woman that appeals to me.

我不是恭维你,你就是我喜欢的那种类型的女性。

It made distant objects appear 33 times larger than they appeared to the naked eye.

它使远方的物体显得比肉眼看见时大 33 倍。

This book doesn't apply to beginners.

这本书不适用于初学者。

They applied steam to power.

他们将蒸汽用于动力上。

He applies himself closely to his studies.

他集中精力钻研学问。

This reply approaches to an absolute denial.

这个答复差不多等于完全否认。

This work approaches to a masterpiece.

这部作品几乎可算作名作。

Mr. Spear did not aspire to obtaining a better position in life.

斯皮尔先生一辈子不想居高位。

He did not aspire to fame and position in life.

他一生中从不追求名誉和地位。

I assented to the plan.

我赞成这计划。

The chairman assented to the proposal.

主席赞成这项建议。

They assigned the fire to various causes.

他们把火灾归因于几个不同的原因。

The blame attaches to me.

责任归于我。

The wings are rigidly attached to the fuselage.

机翼牢靠地附在机身上。

We attach a stamp to a letter.

我们把一张邮票贴在信封上。

He tried in vain to attain to fame.

他想出名没成功。

If you go out, who attend to the baby?

你要是出去,谁照顾孩子?

Attend to your business.

好好地工作。

Attend to your teacher/your work/the sick.

注意老师(专心工作,照顾病人)。

Excepting a single case, nothing more remains to be attended to.

除一种情况外,再没有其他情况有待于注意。

He is a person who understands his obligations and attends to them.

他是一个了解自己的职责并注意把它做好的人。

This attests to his honesty.

这为他的诚实作证。

Mr. Ayres attributed his success to his wife.

艾尔斯先生将他的成功归因于他太太的帮助。

I attribute my success to hard work.

我将成功归因于努力工作。

The doctor attributed her collapse to overwork.

医生把她的虚脱归因于工作过度。

We awake to the complication of this thing.

我们开始认识到这件事的复杂性。

I suddenly awoke to dangers of my position.

我突然察觉到我的立场的危险性。

He has finally been awakened to a sense of his responsibilities.

他的责任感最后终于被唤醒了。

Those books belong to my brother.

那些书籍是属于我哥哥的。

This book belongs to her.

这本书属于她。

Mr. Baer bequeathed his property to his eldest son.

贝尔先生把财产遗留给他的长子。

The amount you have spent will come to ¥60.

你花的费用总数将达到60元。

The insane man was committed to an asylum.

那个神志不清的人被收在收容所。

She has committed herself to take good care of their children.

她已答应负责照料他们的孩子。

Don't commit yourself to such a thing.

别对那种事作承诺。

She committed her child to me.

她把小孩托付给我。

I communicate your message to her.

我把你的消息通知她。

Electromotive force results in electrical pressure, compared to water pressure.

电动势产生电压,电压好比水压。

People like to compare life to journey.

人们喜欢把人生比作旅程。

We often compare death to sleep.

我们常常把死亡比作睡眠。

Her illness compelled her to give up her studies.

她的病迫使她放弃学业。

Mrs. Pyles complained to the manager about the service.

派尔斯太太向经理抱怨其服务不周。

I confess to a dread of cats.

我承认怕猫。

He confessed his suspicion to the others.

他向别人承认了他的罪嫌。

He confided his money to his father.

他把他的钱交给他父亲。

I confided my thoughts to my friend.

我向我的朋友吐露我的想法。

Confine your attention to your studies.

把你的注意力集中在读书上。

We conform ourselves to the usage of society.

我们使自己顺从社会习俗。

They condemned her to death.

他们判她死刑。

Lyons consented to the proposal.

莱恩赞成那个提案。

He contributed 10, 000 books to the library.

他捐一万本书给这个图书馆。

He studied hard at school when he was young, which contributes to his success in later life.

他年轻时在学校学习很努力,这有助于他后来一生的成功。

Many people were converted to Christians.

许多人都变成了基督徒。

They conveyed our baggages to the hotel.

他们把我们的行李送到旅馆。

Her character corresponds to yours.

她的个性和你的相像。

I counseled her to take a rest.

我建议她休息一下。

We dared my daughter to the piano contest.

我们鼓励我女儿去参加钢琴比赛。

Brett declared to us that he had done the work himself.

布雷特向我们宣布说,他独自做完了那件工作。

They dedicated a monument to the dead soldiers.

他们为阵亡将士建了一座纪念碑。

Young people are expected to differ to the wishes of their elders.

希望青年的志愿不要与他们的长辈一样。

The mailman delivers letters and parcels to us once a day.

邮差一天送一次信和包裹给我们。

My order was delivered to me from the warehouse.

我订购的货从批发部运来了。

Please describe to me the man who asked you that question.

请把问你那个问题的人描述给我听。

Philip devote all his time to studying.

菲力普把所有时间用在读书上。

I dictated a letter to my secretary.

我口授秘书写信。

I'll direct you to the museum.

我会指引你去博物馆。

Could you direct us to the restaurant?

请告诉我们去餐厅怎么走?

Can you direct me to the post office?

你能告诉我去邮局的路吗?

She directed all her energies to the game.

她把所有精力都集中在这比赛上。

We distribute newspapers to our subscribers.

我们把报纸分送给订户。

Walking will do good to your constitution.

散步对增强你的体质有好处。

Peonies have endeared themselves to gardeners.

牡丹非常受园艺家钟爱。

Please explain the problem to the class.

请向全班学生解释那个问题。

Don't expose undeveloped film to light.

不要把未冲洗的软片置于光下。

Something must have happened to them.

他们一定发生了什么事。

If anything happens to him, let me know.

如果他发生什么意外,请通知我。

What happened to the boat?

这条船怎么啦?

Please help yourself to the cake.

请随便吃些蛋糕吧。

He hesitated to such a big risk.

他有点不愿意冒这样大的危险。

She hinted her interest to me.

她对我暗示她有兴趣。

He hitches a horse to a tree.

他把马拴在树上。

Hold to your resolution.

坚持你的决心。

She held to the railing.

她抓住栏杆不放。

We hurried the child to the hospital.

我们赶忙把这小孩送到医院。

He interpreted those signs to me.

他为我解说那些符号。

May I introduce my friend to you?

我向你介绍我的朋友好吗?

I intrusted the document to Johnson.

我把公文托约翰逊保管。

He is rich and will die some day and leave his money to us.

他很有钱,总有一天会死的,他会把钱留给我们。

Listen to what I am going to say.

听我说的话。

I made many journeys and travelled to many places.

我曾作过多次旅行,到过许多地方。

Finally, I managed to leave.

最后我终于设法离开了。

If he had driven round in circles it would not have mattered to me.

即使他开着车子来回绕圈子,我也不在乎。

Mr. Elson mentioned the incident to his wife.

艾尔逊先生对他太太叙述一件偶发事件。

Don't mention it to anyone.

不要对任何人提它。

The nurse ministered to the wounded men.

护士帮助伤员。

No one objected to the plan/to my going fishing.

没有人反对这计划/我去钓鱼。

I object to that kind of talk.

我反对那种会谈。

I owe my success to good luck.

我把我的成功归因于好运。

Pay attention to your driving.

注意开车。

They pledged their allegiance to the king.

他们对国王宣誓他们的忠诚。

I pledged myself to protect her.

我发誓保护她。

They pledged him not to betray their Party.

他们使他宣誓不背叛他们的党。

Mr. Brewer proposed an alternate plan to the committee.

布鲁尔先生向委员会建议第二方案。

His attitude provoked me to anger.

他的态度激怒了我。

Mary's carelessness provoked her father to an outburst.

玛丽的粗心惹起她父亲发脾气。

Don't put us to trouble.

别给我们惹麻烦。

She raised her glass to him.

她向他举起了杯子。

My voice reaches to the back of the classroom.

我的声音传到教室的后面。

How did your mother react to your news?

你母亲对你的消息反应如何?

Mrs. Pym recalled to her husband that he had told her the story before.

派姆太太提醒她的丈夫,已经对她讲过那个故事了。

The coat was reduced to fifty dollars.

大衣降至 50 元。

He reduced us to silence.

他使我们安静下来。

We reduced it to the usual price.

我们把它降为平常的价钱。

They often refer problems to me.

他们时常将问题交给我处理。

You should refer to your dictionary when you are not sure about a word.

你对某字没把握时,应当查查字典。

The teacher related the incident to his previous lecture.

教师把偶发事件与他从前的讲演连在一起。

I replied to his question.

我回答他的问题。

Please reply to the question.

请答复这个问题。

Marcus reported the thief to the police.

马卡斯向警察举报了那个贼。

I reported the fire to the police.

我把火灾的事报告警察。

We resort to the park.

我们常去公园。

He resorted to his father for money.

他向父亲讨钱。

The lecturer kindly responded to my question.

讲演者很客气地回答我的问题。

The electrons have weight, so they respond to gravity.

电子有重量,所以它们对引力起反应。

I responded to her question.

我回答她的问题。

We restricted our group to five.

我们限定我们的小组为 5 个人。

Mrs. Epstein revealed her secret to her husband.

艾普斯丁太太把她的秘密告诉她丈夫。

I revealed the secret to her.

我把秘密泄露给她。

It seems to me that you are right.

在我看来你是对的。

He signaled to the waitress for another drink.

他打信号要女服务员再来一杯酒。

Do you subscribe to that philosopher's belief?

你赞成那个哲学家的信仰吗?

Mr. Baker suggested that idea to me.

贝克尔先生向我提出了那个建议。

Epson suited his speech to the occasion.

艾普森尽力使自己说的话适合那个场合。

He trailed back heavy-footed again to the park and sat down.

他步履沉重地走回公园,坐了下来。

19) v. + with

abound with	充满,有很多	compete with	与……竞争;与……匹配
accommodate with	供给某人某物	comply with	照(规章)行事
accompany with	……伴以……	compromise with	与……妥协
accord with	与……一致,符合	concern with	从事,参与
acquaint with	熟悉	conclude with	以……结束
afflict with	使……为……所苦	conflict with	与……冲突
agree with	同意;合适	confuse with	混淆……与……
alternate with	与……交换……	connect with	结合……与……
amuse with	以……作消遣	consist with	符合……
annoy with	以……烦扰……	console with	安慰
argue with	与……争论	contend with	与……争斗;与……争辩
arrange with	与……协商	contrast with	与……成对比
associate with	与……联合	cope with	应付……
avail with	对……有帮助	correspond with	与……通信
bet with	与……打赌	deal with	处理;与……打交道;涉及……;讨论……
bother with	以……烦扰某人	debate with	与……争论……事
charge with	控以……罪	deposit with	将……存放在……
check with	符合……;核对	differ with	与……不同
combine with	与……竞争;与……结合	disagree with	与……不同意,有分歧
communicate with	与……通信	discuss with	与某人讨论……
compare with	与……相比较		

dispense with	省却……,不用	oblige with	以……施予……
end with	以……结束	originate with	由……创始
endue with	授予,赋予	part with	放弃……;分别
enrich with	使丰富,充实	pick with	对……寻求
face with	遇到	plead with	向……恳求
furnish with	供给;准备	precede with	在……之前加上 ……
grapple with	扭打,扭成一团	present with	赠以
help with	帮助某人做……	proceed with	开始……;继续进 行……
honor with	给予……(荣誉)	provide with	供给
identify with	视……与……为 一个	reason with	说服……,与…… 讲理
illustrate with	举……说明……	reconcile with	使……与……和 解;相符
impress with	使……对……印 象深刻	saddle with	使……负担责任
inflate with	使膨胀;使得意	serve with	以……款待
inflict with	以……使受(痛苦)	share with	与……分享……
inform with	使……充满	speak with	与……说话,与…… 商量
infuse with	灌输,灌注	start with	从……开始
inspire with	引发某人的……	struggle with	与……斗争
interfere with	干涉……;阻碍 ……	supply with	供给
introduce with	以……作为…… 的开端	tally with	符合,吻合
joke with	与……说笑话	tamper with	瞎弄;收买
meet with	遇到	threaten with	以……来威胁
mingle with	与……相混	trust with	信托
mix with	与……混合	vie with	与……相争
negotiate with	与某人磋商;谈 判		

The southern part of the country abounds with rain.

该国南方多雨。

He accommodated me with a nice room.

他供给我一个好房间。

She accompanied her explanation with gesture.

她边解释,边做手势。

That does not accord with what you said yesterday.

这和你昨天讲的不一致。

Travel will acquaint you with new customs.

旅行会使你熟悉新的习俗。

Are you acquainted with Mr. Hobson?

你认识哈白逊先生吗?

Acquaint yourself with the new rules.

自己去熟悉新规则。

I don't want to afflict you with my troubles.

我不想使你为我的困难而受苦。

London was afflicted with bubonic plague in the sixteenth century.

16世纪时,伦敦为黑死病所扰。

We agree with what he said.

我们同意他说的话。

Betty and Sue alternate with each other in dishwashing.

白蒂与苏轮流洗碗。

He often amused the children with stories.

他常常以故事来娱乐孩子们。

He always annoys me with his problems.

他老是拿问题来烦我。

He often argued with his father about politics.

他经常和他父亲争论政治。

He arranged with the director about the film.

他和导演协商有关那部影片的事。

He associated himself with us.

他与我们联合。

I associate Egypt with (the) Nile.

我把埃及和尼罗河联想在一起。

Jim did not associate with other boys of his age.

吉姆不与他的同年孩子们来往。

I always associate that song with my visit to Honolulu.

我总是把那个歌与我檀香山之行联想在一起。

She associates with the poor.

她结交穷人。

None of my efforts have availed with them.

我的努力对他们毫无用处。

Mr. Singleton wants to bet with you on the race.

辛格尔顿先生想和你打这场赛跑的赌。

Never bother your teacher with stupid questions.

不可用愚蠢的问题烦扰你的老师。

The suspect was charged with stealing the money.

嫌疑犯被控以偷钱罪。

My total doesn't check with yours.

我的总数与你的不符。

Check your answers with mine.

把你的答案与我的核对一下。

They combined with us.

他们与我们相结合。

Combine theory with practice.

把理论和实际结合起来。

If you combine your savings with mine, we can buy a car.

假如你把你的存款与我的合并起来,我们可以买一辆汽车。

I communicate with him by mail.

我用信件跟他联络。

He compared my paper with hers.

他拿我的作业与她的相比较。

No one can compete in chess with him.

在下棋上,没人能和他相比。

His store competes with ours for customers.

他的商店与我们的商店争拉顾客。

You should comply with the regulations.

你应该遵守规则。

I can't compromise with her on this point.

关于这一点,我无法和她妥协。

The show concluded with singing.

这场表演以歌唱收场。

Your character conflicts with his.

你的个性和他的冲突。

Don't confuse liberty with license.

不要混淆自由和放纵。

Please connect me with New York.

请接纽约。

She is connected with my family by marriage.

她与我家联姻。

I connect Columbus with America.

我把哥伦布和美洲联想在一起。

Your way consists with reason.

你的方式合乎理性。

I consoled myself with the thought that things might have been worse.

我自我安慰,心想情况本来可能会更坏的。

Sam contended with great difficulties for his education.

山姆为求学而与困难斗争。

The boy contrasted his present home with his former one.

那个男孩把他现在的家与老家作了个对照。

Her black hair contrasts sharply with her white dress.

她的黑头发和白衣服,形成了强烈对比。

Can you cope with the difficulties?

你能应付这些困难吗?

I corresponded with her two years.

我和她通了两年信。

This book deals with literature.

这本书涉及文学。

He had dealt with her before.

他从前和她打过交道。

That book deals with life in the United States.

那本书写的是美国的生活。

I deposited it with him.

我把它委托他保存。

I differ with you on that matter.

我不同意你对那件事的看法。

I discussed literature with her.

我和她讨论文学。

I dispense with luxuries.

我不用奢侈品。

He ended with these words.

他以这些话来作为结束。

The meeting ended with a quarrel.

这会议以争吵结束。

Children seem to be endowed with endless vitality.

儿童们好像赋有无穷的活力。

A good author enriches his stories with life-like dialog.

一个好的作家在他的小说里增加了对白以充实它。

The scientist was faced with many unknown factors.

科学家遇到不知的东西。

The school does not furnish students with books.

学校不供给学生书籍。

The book furnishes us with information about Spain.

那本书提供给我们有关西班牙的知识。

The policeman grappled with the murderer.

警察和杀人犯扭打成一团。

He helped me with my homework.

他帮我做家庭作业。

Will you honor me with a visit.

如蒙光临十分荣幸。

Contentment is identified with happiness.

知足常乐。

She identified the young man with her lost child.

她将那个年轻人认作她走失的孩子。

He refused to identify himself with such a policy.

他拒绝参与这样的一个政策。

He illustrated his opinion with examples.

他举例来说明他的意见。

She impressed me with her smile.

她的微笑使我印象深刻。

That boy is inflated with conceit.

那个男孩得意自负。

I don't want to inflict you with my troubles.

我不愿因我的困难而使你受痛苦。

He informed me with new life.

他使我充满新生命。

The news infused the girl with happiness.

那消息带给那女孩快乐。

My success inspired me with confidence.

我的成功引发了我的信心。

The voice of the children interfered with his concentration.

孩子的声音干扰了他的注意力。

The weather interfered with our picnic.

天气阻止了我们去野餐。

He introduced his novel with a short poem.

他用一首短诗作他小说的开场白。

Saul joked with his mother about her new hair style.

萨罗笑她妈妈的新发式。

I met with him yesterday.

我昨天碰到他了。

Oil does not mingle with water.

油和水不相混。

The town's people did not mingle with the newcomers at first.

城里的人最初不与新来者住在一起。

Her satisfaction was mingled with a faint disappointment.

她的满意掺杂了些许失望。

These paints do not mix with water.

这些颜料不会和水相混。

She mixed flour with sugar.

她把糖和面粉混在一起。

I negotiated a settlement with him.

我和他商谈解决的办法。

They negotiated with the employer about their wages.

他们和雇主交涉薪水的问题。

Can you oblige me with a loan?

请你借我钱好吗？

It originated with him.

那是他创始的。

She parted with her ring.

她对她的戒指割爱。

He picked a quarrel with me.

他故意跟我争吵。

I pleaded with my mother to let me go.

我向妈妈恳求准许我出去。

He preceded a lecture with a poem.

他引用一首诗当演讲的开头。

The committee presented Mr. Tracy with an award to his efforts.

委员会赠给塔斯先生一张奖状以表扬他的功劳。

Sit down and proceed with your work.

坐下开始做你的工作吧。

The hostess provided us with blankets.

女主人供给我们毯子。

They were well provided with food and clothing.

他们有足够的食品和衣物。

We couldn't reason with him.

我们不能说服他。

You can't reason with that man, he's stubborn.

你无法和那人讲理,他是个顽固分子。

I reconciled him with his wife.

我使他与他妻子和解。

Mr. Peterson saddled his partner with the blame.

皮特逊先生使他的伙伴受到责难。

He served me with whisky.

他用威士忌款待我。

We shared sorrows with them.

我们和他们共同分担悲伤。

Did you speak with the doctor?

你跟医生谈过了吗?

The word starts with a W.

那个字是以 W 开头的。

Mr. Roberts struggled with his opponent.

罗伯斯先生与他的对手竞争。

The company supplied us with money for the project.

公司供给我们款项来作那个工程。

Luke's version of the accident does not tally with mine.

鲁克对那件车祸的看法与我的不一样。

Don't temper with that bomb, it may explode.

不要瞎弄那个炸弹,它会爆炸的。

I wouldn't trust that bank with my money.

我不把我的钱存在那个银行。

Polk vied with Matthew for the prize.

波克与马太争奖品。

2. 一个动词与两个可交换的介词的搭配

例如:

contend against/with 与……竞争

push against/at 推……

rate among/with 认为……是……之一

share among/between 分配……给……

count as/for 认为……是……

pass as/for 被认为是……

serve as/for 作……用,当……用

discharge as/into 放出……至……

sell at/for 卖(某价钱)

punish by/with 以……处罚……

prepare for/against 当……作准备

provide for/against 防备……

qualify for/as 取得……资格

reach for/after 想到得到……

scheme for/against 计划……,图谋……

scold for/about 为……责骂……

protect from/against 保护……免受……

recognize from/by 从……中认出……

request from/of 向……请求……

seduce from/out of 引诱……离开……

abound in/with 充满,多,富有

assist in/with 参加;帮助

interfere in/with 干涉……,调停……

originate in/from 起源于……

participate in/with 参与……;分享……
 read in/into 在……中领会……
 convert into/to 将……改造为……
 part into/in 将……分开成为……
 seduce into/to 引诱……(成为)……
 admonish of/about 提醒……(某种义务,责任等)
 brag of/about 自夸
 complain of/about 向……抱怨……
 partake of/in 分享……;陪同……;参与……
 relieve of/from 使……免于……
 require of/from 向……要求……
 smell of/like 有……的气味
 compensate on/for 赔偿……的……
 decide on/upon 决定……
 impress on/upon 使……对……印象深刻
 insist on/upon 坚持……
 operate on/upon 对……起作用
 play on/upon 演奏……
 pride on/upon 以……自豪
 pronounce on/upon 判处……(人)……(处罚)
 put on/upon 在……加上……
 reflect on/upon 损害……;深思;带来……
 rely on/upon 依靠……,信赖……
 remark on/upon 评论……,谈论……
 report on/upon 报告……,呈报……
 settle on/upon 决定……
 deliberate over/about 慎重考虑……
 commit to/for 把……交付……
 conform to/with 符合……,与……一致
 increase to/into 增加为……,增大为……
 preach to/at 向……宣讲

put to/before 向……提出……
relate to/with 与……有关
send to/into 将……送到……
compare with/to 将……与……比较
concern with/in 与……有关
correspond with/to 与……符合
dispute with/against on 与……争论……
manage with/without (不)靠……而设法
replace with/by 以……代替……
reproach with/for 因……而责备……

We contended against/with each other for the prize.
我们为奖赏而彼此竞争。

Don't push against/at the wall.
别再推墙了。

We rated her among/with the richest women here.
我们评定她为这里最有钱的女人之一。

They shared food among/between them.
他们分配食物给他们。

We count you as/for our friend.
我们把你看作是我们的朋友。

He passed as/for a writer.
他被看作是个作家。

This box serves as/for a bench.
这个盒子当板凳用。

She will serve you as/for a maid.
她将当女仆来服侍你。

Factory chimneys discharge smoke into/as the stmosphere.
工厂的烟囱向空中冒烟。

Her house sold for/at 2 million dollars.
她的房子卖了 200 万元。

They sell these oranges at/for six dollars a pound.

他们以一磅 6 元的价钱卖出这些桔子。

They punished him with/by death.

他们判处他死刑。

You must prepare for/against the worst.

你必须有最坏的准备。

You must provide for/against the rainy day.

你必须防备下雨。

I qualified as/for a doctor.

我取得医生的资格。

I don't reach for/after fame.

我不急于求取名声。

She schemed for/against revenge.

她计划复仇。

She scolded him for/about being late.

她责骂他迟到。

She protected her eyes from/against the sun.

她防止阳光直射眼睛。

I recognized her from/by her letter.

我从她的信中认出她。

He requested a loan from/of the bank.

他向银行请求贷款。

She seduced him from/out of his studies.

她引诱他荒废他的功课。

That lake abounds in/with fish.

那个湖里有很多鱼。

We assisted with/in their campaign.

我们参加他们的运动。

She assisted her mother in/with cooking.

她帮母亲烧饭做菜。

They interfered in/with their children's fights.

他们调停他们孩子的打架。

The fire originated in/from his house.

火由他家烧起。

Let's participate in/with the game.

我们参加这游戏吧。

I read goodwill into/in her word.

我在她的话中领会到好意。

Can you convert iron into/to steel?

你能将铁炼成钢吗?

The highway parts the town into/in two areas.

这条公路把城市分成两个区域。

Money seduced him into/to betraying his friends.

金钱使他背叛他的朋友。

The teacher admonished the students of/about their obligation.

老师提醒学生们应尽的义务。

We brag about/of our children.

我们自夸自己的小孩。

He complained of/about his small salary.

他(向我)抱怨薪水少。

I took part in/of the athletic meeting.

我参加运动会。

The news relieved her of/from worries.

这消息解除了他的顾虑。

What do you require of/from me?

你对我有什么要求?

This room smells of/like smoke.

这个房间有烟味。

We compensate you on/for the loss.

我们赔偿你的损失。

We couldn't decide upon/on the right way.

我们没法决定一条正确的路。

We impressed diligence on/upon our children.

我们要孩子们深深记住要勤劳。

She insisted on/upon her innocence.

她坚持自己是无辜的。

The soul operates strongly upon/on the body.

心情对身体有很大影响。

The doctor operated on/upon her for appendicitis.

医生为她做了阑尾手术。

She played on/upon the violin.

她演奏小提琴。

He prides himself on/upon his skill as a golfer.

他以他高尔夫球技艺自豪。

The judge pronounced a six years' sentence on/upon him.

法官判他 6 年有期徒刑。

His failure reflected on/upon us.

他的失败使我们的名誉受损。

Reflect upon/on all you have done.

仔细想想所有你做过的事。

His folly reflected disaster on/upon us.

他的愚蠢带给我们很大灾难。

We can rely on/upon him.

我们可以依靠他。

He remarked on/upon my conduct.

他评论我的行为。

He reported on/upon finding the baby.

他报告发现那婴儿。

We settle on/upon leaving here tomorrow morning.

我们决定明天早上离开这里。

He deliberated about/over leaving school.

他考虑离开学校。

He was committed for/to trial.

他被交付审判。

You must conform to/with our manners and customs.

你必须遵从我们的礼仪和习俗。

The wind increased to/into a storm.

风力加大,变成了暴风。

I preached to/at our children on their behavior.

我就孩子们的行为对他们进行教育。

She put several questions to/before us.

她向我们提出几个问题。

The conference related to/with education.

这个会议与教育有关。

I related my experience to/with him.

我对他说我的经验。

He sent me to/into the post office.

他送我到邮局去。

Can you compare London with/to Paris?

你能将伦敦与巴黎比较一下吗?

Don't concern yourself with/in our affairs.

别干涉我们的事。

His answer corresponds with/to hers.

他的回答与她的相符。

I disputed with/against on him on what to do.

我和他争论要做什么。

I can manage with/without the money.

我能用这钱将就下去的。

They replaced the old horse with/by a new one.

他们用一匹新马代替老马。

I reproached my son with/for negligence/being negligent.

我斥责儿子的疏忽。

3. 一个动词与三个可交换的介词的搭配

例如:

aspire after/to/toward 渴望……

hit against/on/upon 碰撞……

revolt against/at/from 对……起反感

point at/to/toward 使……指向……

rejoice at/in/over 因……而高兴(欣喜)

occupy by/with/in 使……从事……

make for/to/toward 走向……;攻击……

select from/out of/among 从……中选出……

include in/among/with 把……包括在……内

comment on/upon/about 评论……

inform on/upon/against 密告……

look on/upon/onto/to 面向……,朝向……

press on/upon/against 向……挤压

resolve on/upon/against 决定……,决心……

retort on/upon/against 反驳……

contribute to/toward/for 对……有贡献

shout to/at/for to 大声叫某人

He aspires after/to/toward knowledge.

他渴求知识。

He hit against/on/upon a car.

他撞上一辆汽车。

He pointed his pistol at/to/toward me.

他把他的手枪对准我。

It is rude to point at/to/toward a person.

用手指人是没有礼貌的。

I rejoice at/in/over his success/making efforts.

我为他的成功(努力)感到高兴。

I was occupied the whole day by/with/in writing letters.

我整天都忙着写信。

We made toward/for/to home.

我们向家里走去。

He selected a coin among/from/out of his collection.

他从他的收集中选出一个硬币来。

We included you in/among/with this group/among our friends.

我们把你算作这一伙(我们的朋友)。

Comment on/upon/about the new textbook.

评论新的教科书。

The man informed on/upon/against his friends.

这人密告他的朋友。

The window looks on/upon/onto/to the lake.

这窗户面向湖泊开着。

They pressed down on/upon/against the staplers.

他们压下钉书机。

We resolved on/upon/against an early start.

我们决定早一点出发。

I retorted against/on/upon his accusation.

我反驳他的指控。

Let's contribute to/toward/for charities.

让我们对慈善事业有所贡献。

We shouted at/to/for to them to come.

我们大声叫他们来。

第八章 双词动词

双词动词指一个动词和一个介词搭配,构成固定词组动词,在语法上往

往相当于一个及物动词,常见有:

1. v. + about

ask about	询问	着手,从事	
bother about	费事,烦心	hear about	听到……
bring about	引起,导致;促;造成	knock about	漫游,流浪
care about	在乎,介意;关怀;关心	read about	读到……消息,阅后知道
caution about	警告……小心	say about	说关于
come about	发生	see about	考虑
concern about	关心,关怀	set about	开始;散布
contend about	为……争论	speak about	说起,说到
cry about	叹惜	talk about	谈到,论及
deliberate about	研究;商讨	tell about	告诉关于
dream about	梦想	think about	考虑
get about	传播	look about	东张西望
go about	随便走走,走来走去;		

I asked about the efficiency of the new machine yesterday.

我昨天询问过这台新机器的效能。

She asked me about my school.

她问我有关我学校的事。

You needn't bother about coming up.

你不必费事来了。

The temperature often brings about a change of the state of matter.

温度常常引起物质状态的变化。

His resignation was unexpected. What brought it about?

他的辞职是想不到的,是什么促成的呢?

He believed that the changes in the earth's crust were not brought about by one tremendous convulsion.

他认为,地壳的变化不只一次巨变造成的。

He didn't care about all this.

他对这一切全不在意。

A selfish person dose not care about other people's problems.

自私的人是不关心别人困难的。

I don't care about going.

去不去我无所谓。

He doesn't care about money.

他不在乎钱。

He doesn't care much about dress.

他不太讲究穿着。

We cautioned him about the danger.

我们警告他小心危险。

Tell me when it came about.

告诉我,那事是什么时候发生的。

We are all cocerned about her safety.

我们大家都关心着她的安全。

He is fond of contending about everything.

他事事爱争论。

She cried about her grade.

她为她的分数叹惜。

The committee deliberated about the matter for two hours.

委员会用了两个小时讨论了那个问题。

I had dreamed about a trip to this country.

我曾作梦到这个国家旅行。

The student is going about his experiment very seriously this afternoon.

今天下午那位学生会非常用心地做实验。

We've heard a lot about him.

我们听到很多关于他的事。

Did you read about Mr. Jackson's accident?

你读到杰克逊先生出车祸的消息吗?

Did you read about the President's sickness?

你知道校长生病了吗?

What did Mr. Wang say about his career?

王先生对他自己的经历说了些什么?

When I asked my mother to buy me a dog, she said she would see about it.

当我要妈妈给我买小狗时,她说她要考虑一下。

We set about getting dinner ready.

我们着手准备饭菜。

He spoke about his travels.

他谈起了他旅行的事。

Often have we talked about the wonderful functions of this instrument.

我们经常谈起这台仪器的奇妙功能。

The men were talking about the accident when I got there.

我到那里时,人们正在讨论那次车祸事件。

What are you talking about? What cheque?

你刚才说什么? 什么支票?

I began to tell him my whole story. He also told me about himself.

我开始告诉他我本人的情况,他也作了自我介绍。

Eustace is thinking about quitting his job.

尤斯特斯正考虑辞职。

We must set about our work soon.

我们必须立即开始我们的工作。

I must see about my luggage.

我得留神我的行李。

He spent two days in Singapore looking about the city.

他花了两天时间,在新加坡各处游览。

They went about their tasks of getting in the wheat.

他们忙于他们的麦收任务。

Be sure to put on your mask, because there is a lot of flu about.

一定要戴上口罩,因为流行性感冒正在流行。

The second World War was brought about by Hitler's invasion of Poland.

第二次世界大战是由希特勒入侵波兰而引起的。

The old helmsman brought us about and we avoided a dangerous dash a-

gainst the rocks.

老船公扭转了我们航行的方向,我们才避免了一次撞击礁石的危险。

2. v. + after

ask after 问候

search after 追求

look after 目送;照料

see after 从事;照料

name after 用……命名

seek after 探求

reach after 想获得

take after 像某人

run after 追逐

inquire after 问候

Comrade Wang asked after you.

王同志向你问候。

In a letter to my brother I asked after my nephew.

在给我哥哥的一封信里,我问候我侄子的健康。

My name is Miller, Sir. I will look after you every morning.

我叫米勒,先生,我每天早晨来侍候您。

I was named after my father.

我用我父亲的名字命名。

Everyone reach after happiness.

人人都想获得快乐。

They say that girls run after boys.

他们说女孩们追求男孩。

He always runs after girls.

他总是在追求女孩子。

He seeks after the truth.

他探求真理。

Obviously they came here to seek after the truth.

显然他们是为追求真理而来的。

You could tell from his big ears that he took after his father.

从他那双大耳朵就能看出来,他像他父亲。

Mother being ill, I must see after my sister.

母亲病了,我得照料我的妹妹。

A dog is running after a cat.

一只狗追逐着一只猫。

She looks after her sisters.

她照顾妹妹。

I went to hospital to inquire after a sick friend.

我到医院去问候一个病友。

Now children are well looked after in kindergartens.

现在儿童在幼儿园里得到了很好的照料。

It was my grandfather who looked after me but not I who looked after him.

是我爷爷照看我,而不是我照顾我爷爷。

3. v. + against

argue against 反对

count against 认为……不利于

declare against 声明反对

discriminate against 歧视

ensure against 使某人免于

fight against 与……作战;抗争

go against 违背,违反

guarantee against 保证……免于

guard against 防止,警惕

hit against 碰撞

prepare against 防备

protest against 反对,抗议

push against 推进;推撞

run against 撞上;碰见

set against 把……同……对照

side against 反对

stand against 反对

vote against 投票反对

Bob argued against having a party because he was tired.

鲍博反对举行招待会,因为他太累了。

He is young and inexperienced, but please do not count that against him.

他年轻而无经验,但请不要因此而低估他。

The people declared against being ruled by the king.

人民宣布反对国王的统治。

You should not discriminate against any group.

你不应歧视任何团体。

Thorough preparation ensured me against failure.

彻底的准备使我免于失败。

They fought against the enemy.

他们和敌人作战。

The police are fighting against juvenile delinquency.

警察正与青少年犯罪现象作斗争。

The story seemed to go against logic. Nobody would believe it.

这故事似乎不合乎逻辑,没有人会相信它。

This insurance guarantees you against damage by fire

这项保险使你不受火灾的损失。

You should guard against catching a cold.

你应当注意不要着凉。

We guarded against accidents.

我们预防意外。

He hit against a car.

他撞上了一辆汽车。

We must prepare against all kinds of disasters.

我们要防备各种灾害。

He protested against going to bed early.

他反对早就寝。

Don't push against me so hard.

不要这么使劲推我。

A motor-car ran against a street-car.

一辆汽车撞上了一辆电车。

Roosevelt ran against Hoover in 1932.

罗斯福于1932年与胡佛竞选总统。

He set his face against the scheme from the first.

他从一开始就反对这项计划。

All the workers sided against comrade Wang's proposal.

工人们一致反对王同志的主张。

Mr. Green stands against universal suffrage.

格林先生反对普选。

I voted against the plan.

我投票反对这个计划。

4. v. + as

act as 充当

certify as 证明

consider as 认为是

count as 把……当作

define as 把……定义为

describe as 把……描述成

employ as 雇用为

engage as 聘请作

express as 把……表示为

identify as 确认……为……

imagine as 想像为

interpret as 把……解释为……

introduce as 介绍……为……

take as 看作是

treat as 视为

rank as 评定为

recongize as 认为……是

regard as 把……当作

select as 选……当……

serve as 用作,充当

strike as 给……以印象

substitute as 代理

use as 把……用作

utilize as 利用……作为

vary as 随……而变化

work as 作……工作

I'll act as an interpreter.

我来当翻译。

The boy acted as (a) guide.

这男孩充当向导。

As Mrs. Brown was away, Mary, her elder daughter, acted as hostess at the dinner party.

由于布朗夫人不在家,她的长女玛丽作了招待会的女主人。

He certified it as correct.

他证明它是正确的。

We consider his proposal as a reference.

我们把他的建议作为参考。

He counted his experience as part of his education.

他把这段经历看作自己所受教育的一部分。

Pressure is defined as the force per unit area.

压力的定义是单位面积上所受的力。

Corrosion is described as the destructive chemical attack of metal by media.

介质对金属的一种破坏性的化学侵蚀称为腐蚀。

They employed me as a clerk.

他们雇我当职员。

The professor is engaged as a technical advisor.

这位教授被聘请为技术顾问。

Expressing this as a law, we may say that the intensity of light from any source varies inversely as the square of the distance from the source.

如果把这一现象表示为定律,我们可以说:任何光源的光强度是和离光源的距离平方成反比的。

The policeman identified the man as the thief.

警察确认那个人是小偷。

They imagined me as a young man.

他们把我想象成一个年轻人。

He interpreted her silence as consent.

他把她的沉默理解为同意。

She introduced herself as Jean White.

她自我介绍为琴·怀特。

I take him as my teacher.

我把他看作是我的老师。

We treated the whole thing as a joke.

我们把这桩事情当成笑话。

We rank him as a model worker.

我们把他评为模范工作者。

I recongnized her as my comrade's daughter.

我认出她是我同志的女儿。

Never regard your enemy as your friend.

切勿认敌为友。

Many of the stars have served as guides for sailors.

许多星星被当作水手们的向导。

Many petroleum products serve as raw materials for the chemical industries.

许多石油产品用作各种化学工业的原料。

Cox served as a captain in the last war.

科克斯在上次战争中当过上尉。

Each grain of grinding wheel serves as a small cutting tool.

砂轮的每一颗粒起到一把小切削刀具的作用。

He strikes me as an honest.

我感到他是诚实的。

He substitutes as our teacher of English.

他代任我们的英语老师。

We use the instrument as a standard one.

我们把这种仪器作为标准仪器。

He uses Tom Brown as his pen name.

他把汤姆·布朗作笔名。

They utilize straw as fodder.

他们利用稻草作饲料。

The volume of a gas varies as the temperature.

气体的体积随温度而变化。

I worked as a waiter there for five years.

我在那里当了5年服务员。

I do not regard him as my friend.

我不把他当朋友看。

5. v. + at

aim at 针对;指望

arrive at 到达(较小地点)

call at 访问;到某地

begin at 开始;先作

catch at 想抓住

cheat at 行骗

come at 奔向;达到;弄清楚

dig at 挖苦,讽刺

drive at	敲打;想说;意指	point at	指问
estimate at	估计为	rail at	责骂,奚落
fly at	扑向;攻击	run at	扑向
grasp at	抓住	smile at	笑,嘲笑
grieve at	为……难过	stare at	凝视
guess at	猜测	stay at	住在;停留于
hammer at	锤击,敲打	work at	从事于;学习
hint at	暗示	throw at	向……扔
look at	看……	stop at	逗留在;到……为止
pick at	无食欲;挑毛病	keep at	使继续
play at	玩;装作	get at	批评;意指;摸到
pluck at	抓住,拉	jump at	欣然接受

When shooting an arrow, one must aim at the target.

射箭要对准靶。

He arrived at our house unexpectedly.

他到我们家来真是想不到的。

We arrived at our destination on time.

我们准时到达目的地。

After discussing the matter, we arrived at an agreement.

讨论之后,我们达成协议。

I went to call at my teacher's.

我到先生的家里去访问。

We arrived at a village.

我们到达一个村庄。

They arrived at a conclusion.

他们得出一个结论。

We begin at page 10 today.

今天我们从第10页讲起。

This train calls at the chief stations only.

这列火车只在大站停车。

He caught at a rope thrown to him, but missed it.

他想抓住扔给他的绳子,但没法抓住。

He often cheats at cards.

他玩牌常作弊。

The scientist came at the top of the scale of intelligence.

这位科学家达到了智商的顶峰。

Stop digging at me!

不要讽刺我!

I don't understand what she was driving at.

我不懂她到底是什么意思。

We estimated our loss at one million dollars.

我们估计我们的损失为 100 万元。

The dog flew at the man.

狗向那人猛扑过去。

As he fell, he grasped at a hanging chain.

当他跌下时,他一手抓住挂着的铁链。

They grieved at the bad news.

他们为这噩耗感到难过。

Let us guess at the height of the building.

我们来猜一下这楼的高度。

They guessed at each other's ages.

他们彼此猜年龄。

There is somebody hammering at the door.

有人在敲门。

The articles hinted at their scandal.

这些文章暗示他们的丑闻。

I want Ann to look at your arm.

我叫安妮来给你看胳膊。

He looked at me, trying to gauge my reaction.

他看着我;估计看我的反应。

He looked at himself in the glass. His face was a dark brown colour, and he

was very strong.

他对着镜子照了照自己,看见自己的脸色黝黑,体格健壮。

Look at the children near the river.

看那些在河边的孩子。

Look at those black clouds up there. It's going to rain.

看天上乌云,要下雨了。

He picked at his food.

他吃得很少。

The two old men are playing at chess.

两位老人在下棋。

Children love to play at being cow-boys.

小孩们喜欢装成放牛郎。

The child was plucking at its mother's skirt.

那孩子在紧紧抓住妈妈的裙子不放。

The customer pointed at the hat he wanted.

顾客指着他想要的那顶帽子。

He railed at his misfortune.

他骂自己运气不佳。

The first man ran at me in a very foolish way.

第一个人笨手笨脚地向我扑过来。

The two girls smile at each other.

两个姑娘相对而笑。

The little girl stared at the toys in the window.

那个小女孩凝视着窗内的玩具。

Mr. Borce is staying at a hotel.

博斯先生是住在旅馆里。

She is working at a difficult problem in mathematics.

她在做一道数学难题。

The lower classes work with the other teachers at history.

低年级的一些学生听别的教师讲历史。

They have worked at this subject for a long time.

他们研究这个课题已有很长时间了。

He threw a stone at a dog.

他向狗扔了一块石头。

The baby smiled at me so sweetly.

这婴儿向着我眯眯笑了。

He plays at ball.

他玩球。

If he will keep at his work, he will soon finish it.

如果他愿意继续工作,他是会把它完成的。

They laughed at her joke.

他们听了她的笑话而发笑了。

We called at about fifty big factories and made some valuable investigations.

我们访问了大约 50 个大工厂,做了一些有价值的调查。

Will you please post this letter for me while you are calling at the post office on business?

您因公务去邮局时,请把这封信替我发了,好吗?

What exactly are you getting at?

你到底指的是什么?

Are you getting at me? Am I being got at?

你批评我吗? 我该挨批吗?

Doctor Liu is always getting at me because I don't keep the clinic room tidy.

刘大夫总是批评我,因为我没保持诊疗室的整洁。

The book-shelf is so tall that I can't get at the top of it.

书架太高了,我摸不到它的顶层。

The boy has been most probably got at by some bad fellows.

这孩子很可能受了某些坏人的影响。

The job won't take long to do when we once get at it.

我们一旦干起来,工作很快就会干完。

It's an offer that you won't get again, so I should jump at it if I were

you.

这是一种你不会再得到的好事,所以假若我是你的话,我就欣然接受。

John jumped at the invitation to visit an industrial exhibition.

约翰愉快地立即接受了参观一个工业展览的邀请。

Dr. Lin was offered an opportunity to go abroad as a visiting doctor, and he jumped at it.

林大夫得到去国外作客座医生的机会,他立即欣然接受了。

The only way to get a scientific experiment succeeded is to keep at it again and again.

使一种科学实验搞成功的唯一途径就是坚持继续做下去。

If you keep at your study, you'll have a good command of a foreign language.

如果你坚持学习,你就会很好地掌握一门外语。

The experienced teacher is used to keeping his students at hard work.

有经验的教师习惯于督促学生用功学习。

The dentist had just looked at my bad tooth.

牙医刚检查了我的一颗坏牙。

The pupils are all looking at the chart on the wall.

学生都看着墙上的挂图。

I was used to looking at the stars at summer night when I was young.

我年轻时常在夏夜瞧着繁星。

Look at the blackboard, please!

请看黑板!

They're laughing at the joke.

他们听了笑话在大笑。

Don't be afraid of problems you come across. You must laugh at them and try to resolve them one by one.

不要怕你遇到的困难,要藐视它们,设法一个个解决它们。

Comrade Lei Feng would laugh at all difficulties — they just spur him on to further effort.

雷锋同志经常藐视一切困难,困难只能激励他更加努力工作。

6. v. + by

begin by 从……开始,先做

catch by 抓住某人……

come by 得到;走近

count by 以……计数

distinguish by 以……出名

divide by 用……除……

do by 对待,对付

enrich by 以……充实……

go by 遵守,根据

grow by 按……增加

pass by 经过;过去

profit by 得益于

stand by 帮忙,援助;遵守;在
……一旁

get by 通过

He caught me by the arm.

他抓住我的手臂。

These are hard things to come by nowadays.

这些是当前极难得到的东西。

We may count by hundreds.

我们可以数以百计。

He distinguished himself by the knowledge of economics.

他以经济学的知识著名。

Sixteen can be divided by four.

16 可以被 4 除尽。

He does well by his comrades.

他待同志们很好。

We enrich our minds with learning.

我们以知识充实心灵。

He had to go by the post office on his way to school, so he mailed the letter.

他在去学校的途中得经过邮局,所以就顺便把信寄了。

The amount of carbon dioxide in the air has grown by 13 per cent in the last one hundred years.

最近 100 年来,空气中的二氧化碳含量增加了 13%。

He passed me by.

他从我身旁经过。

Many months passed by.

许多个月过去了。

Have you profited by his advice?

你已从他的劝告中获益了吗?

No matter what happens, I'll stand by you.

不管发生什么事我一定支援你。

Nobody could get by the traffic halt.

没有人能通过堵塞的交通。

Don't go by that old clock for your work! It goes sometimes slow, sometimes fast.

不要按照那个旧钟去上班,它有时慢,有时快。

You can't always go by one's appearances.

你不能总从外表看人。

The parade went slowly by us, and we warmly applauded.

游行队伍从我们面前缓缓走过时,我们报以热烈的掌声。

7. v. + down

break down 垮了,坏了;中断

lay down 建造;出钱买

bring down 使……倒下,击落

put down 写下;放下

cut down 杀,伤;减少;砍倒

set down 记下,记入

get down 开始做

take down 记录病例;取下

let down 失望;使……下去

turn down 折叠,扭小;驳回

He broke down because of overwork and had to take a complete rest.

他因工作过度而累垮了,得彻底休息一段时间。

The wind brought down a number of poles.

风吹倒了好些根电线杆子。

You're smoking too much. You must cut down on cigarettes.

你的烟瘾太大了,你心须减少香烟的消耗量。

One of our fighters cut down three enemymen with a sword.

我们的一个战士用大刀砍死了3个敌人。

It was very difficult to cut it down with such an axe.

用这样的斧子很难把它砍倒。

My father used to cut the trees down for a mountain-owner.

我父亲曾给一个寨主砍树。

Every one of us got down to our work after the Spring Festival.

春节过后我们个个认真工作。

I hoped Mr. James would help me, but he let me down.

我希望詹姆斯先生能助我一臂之力,但他令我失望。

A rescue party was let down into the mine by rope.

用绳索把一支抢险队送到矿井下。

A young man came up and let himself down slowly to the bottom of the well by means of a rope.

一个年轻人走过来,用一根绳子慢慢下到井底。

Several ocean-going ships are being laid down here.

这里正在建造几艘远洋货轮。

I laid down 400 yuan for this TV set.

我花400元买了这台电视。

We are going to lay down a new railway so as to carry the coal to the river-side.

我们打算开始修建一条新铁路线,以便把煤运到江边。

Please put down your name and address.

请写下你的名字和地址。

She puts down the telephone.

她放下电话。

He set down all these items in his notebook.

他把所有项目记入笔记簿中。

He spoke so quickly that it was difficult to take down what he was saying.

他讲得那么快,以致很难把他的话记录下来。

It wouldn't have done to turn down his request.

不该拒绝他的请求。

The teacher helped Li Ying break down her shyness.

老师帮助李英克服她害羞的弱点。

Can you break down these figures and let me have the details?

你能把这些数据分别归类后,再把详情告诉我吗?

8. v. + for

account for 说明;解释

act for 代理;代表

apply for 申请

argue for 赞成

ask for 询问;求见;要求

beg for 讨,乞

buy for 为……买

count for 有……价值

cry for 要求;哭着要

declare for 声明;拥护

destine for 预定,指定

do for 照应;弄到;代替

envy for 羡慕某人的

entreat for 恳求某人

estimate for 为……估计

exchange for 把……换成……

excuse for 为……而辩解

fall for 喜欢,爱上

fight for 为……而战

fit for 使某人适合

forgive for 原谅

get for 找到

go for 喜欢;去找;攻击

grieve for 为……而悲伤

head for 招致;向前进

inquire for 访问

leave for 离开……到……,前往

listen for 用心听,倾听

look for 寻找

opt for 选择

pass for 被当作;冒充

pay for 付……款,偿还;为……受苦

plead for 恳求得到

prepare for 准备做

pronounce for 赞成

propose for 推荐

provide for 为……作准备;供给

pull for 帮助;为……鼓气

punish for 为……而处罚

qualify for 使取得某资格

reserve for 为……保留

run for 参加……竞选

say for 为……而说

search for 寻找;探索

seek for 寻找,寻求

sell for 以……价出售

send for 派人去请

shop for 买东西(去)
stand for 代表;支持;忍受
stay for 留在……做……
subscribe for 预约,订购

take for 坐车去……
thank for 对……表示感谢
use for 用于
wait for 等待

How do you account for the accident?

你怎么来解释这意外的事件呢?

The disappearance of the papers has never been accounted for.

此文件的丢失从来未加以说明。

I'll act for him in this matter.

我来代他办理这件事。

In the governor's absence, the lieutenant governor will act for him.

省长不在时副省长代理。

She has applied for a job with that company.

她已向该公司申请工作。

Mary argued for having a party.

玛丽赞成举办招待会。

Has anybody asked for professor Hill?

有人求见希尔教授吗?

I'll ask him for a favor.

我将要求他帮个忙。

They all asked for help.

他们都要求帮助。

Did anybody ask for me?

有人来找我吗?

They asked for food.

他们要求食物。

She asked him for help.

她要求他帮忙。

She began to teach, also, but received as pupils only those who came to ask her for help.

她又开始讲学,但只是接收向她求教的人。

The child begged for some candies.

小孩要几块糖吃。

The accused man begged for his life.

那个被控者乞求饶命。

When he went to Spain, he bought a leather coat for his elder sister.

他到西班牙去时,他为他姐姐买了一件皮上衣。

My elder brother doesn't care for sports very much.

我哥哥不太喜欢运动。

I don't much care for having a bath.

我不太喜欢洗澡。

She got a nurse to care for the children during the day.

在日间她请了一位保姆照顾她的小孩。

He cared for nothing but selfish ends.

他除了自私自利外,什么都不管。

Cutting soft metals calls for less machine - power.

切削软金属时需要较小的机器马力。

I'll call for you at six o'clock.

我六点钟来接你。

Mary called for Tom to the Park.

玛丽找汤姆去公园了。

He called for another drink.

他又要了一杯酒。

How much do you charge for a room?

一个房间收费多少?

Change this for that.

把这个换成那个。

Quality counts for as much as quantity in production.

生产质量和数量一样重要。

The rules cry for reform.

许多规定迫切需要改革。

We declared for the government.

我们声明拥护政府。

The ship is destined for Shanghai.

这艘轮船预定开往上海。

These beds will fit for the students.

这些床适于学生用。

He envies me for my success.

他羡慕我的成功。

She entreated him for mercy.

她恳求他发发慈悲。

The carpenter estimated for the repairs of my house.

这木匠为修理我的房子作了估价。

He exchanged gold for money.

他用金子换钱。

He excused himself for his conduct.

他为自己的行为辩解。

Excuse me for being late.

请原谅我迟到了。

He falls for every pretty face he sees.

他爱慕他看见的每个漂亮的面庞。

Dick fell for mathematics when he was a child.

狄克从小就非常喜欢数学。

They are fighting for better working conditions.

他们正在为争取较好的劳动条件而斗争。

They are fighting for independence.

他们在为独立而斗争。

Let's fight for our freedom.

让我们为自由而战。

The natives fought for their freedom.

当地人民为争取自由而战。

His qualities fit him for the profession.

他的才能使他胜任这项工作。

We forgave our son for breaking the window.

我们原谅我们的儿子打破窗户。

Can you find an English dictionary for me?

你能帮我找一本英语词典吗?

I don't go for horror films.

我不喜欢恐怖电影。

The young mother hurried out to go for the doctor for her sick baby.

年轻的妈妈匆匆出去为她的患病婴儿请大夫。

My father has just gone for doing taijiquan.

我父亲刚出去打太极拳去了。

In Western countries, sometimes a journalist may go for a prime minister but it won't do anything helpful to change the social system.

西方国家的记者有时可以抨击某个首相,但是这对于改变社会制度一点用处也没有。

Your dog suddenly went for me!

你们的狗突然向我扑来!

We grieved for the deceased.

我们为死者悲伤。

If you go on with him, you're heading for trouble.

如果你继续同他在一起,你就要惹麻烦。

The guerrillas headed for the enemy-occupied town.

游击队员向敌人占领的城镇挺进。

It's going to rain, we'd better head for shelter.

天快下雨了,我们最好去找个避雨处。

He comes and inquires for the manager.

他来要见经理。

On Sunday, they left for Tokyo.

星期日他们离开前往东京。

He left for California this morning.

他今天早晨动身去加利福尼亚了。

Next they left for Mexico.

接着他们去了墨西哥。

When are you leaving for Beijing?

你什么时候动身去北京?

She listened for the footsteps of her husband.

她倾听丈夫的脚步声。

He's blind, and often he listens and listens for something that he fancies he will hear.

他是个瞎子,他总是去听他幻想中认为能听到的东西。

They are looking for facts that will solve a particular problem.

他们正在寻找能解答某个特殊问题的方法。

They came very quietly, as if they were looking for some enemy.

他们蹑手蹑脚地走着,像是搜索敌人。

Whom are you looking for?

你在找谁?

Everyone can opt for a good novel.

每人可以选择一本好的小说。

He passed for a wise man.

他被当作聪明人。

He would never pass for an Englishman; his pronunciation gives him away.

没有人会把他当做英国人。因为他的发音一听就听出来了。

Have you paid for these books?

这些书你付款了吗?

Women demand equal pay for equal work.

妇女要求同工同酬。

His wife had sold all her furniture to pay for doctors.

他的妻子把所有的家具都变卖了,来偿还医药费。

He will have to pay for this foolish behaviour.

他将为这种愚蠢的行为而受到处罚。

Most of the young workers pleaded for help.

多数年轻工人恳求帮助。

I don't think I should pronounce on such a thing.

我认为我不应对这样的事情发表意见。

All of us propose Lao Li for president.

我们大家都提议老李做校长。

In our week's vacation trip to Singapore, the company provided for our lodging and train fares.

我们去新加坡一个星期的假期旅行,由公司供给住宿费和车费。

Most electric power today is provided for large industrial cities.

今天大部分电力都用来供给大的工业城市。

Pull for her with your advice.

请你好好劝劝她。

The child was punished for lying.

小孩为说谎而受到处罚。

He recognized that he was not qualified for the research work.

他认识到,他不胜任研究工作。

Your score qualifies you for the next class.

你的分数及格了,可以升级。

Please reserve a seat for me.

请替我留一个座位。

The guide ran for a telephone.

导游忙跑去打电话。

They searched for him everywhere.

他们到处在搜寻他。

We are seeking for information.

我们在寻找资料。

He is seeking for employment.

他在寻找职业。

Bruce sold the car for ten dollars.

布鲁斯以 10 块钱的价钱把车卖了。

Your son is badly ill, you must send for a doctor at once.

你的孩子病重,你应该马上派人请个医生来。

Here comes the doctor they sent for.

他们请的医生来了。

The doctor was sent for at once.

医生很快就被请来了。

Women love to shop for new hats.

妇女喜欢买新帽。

TV stands for television.

TV 两字母代表电视。

The stars in the flag stand for the thirteen original colonies.

旗上的星是代表原始的 13 个殖民地。

H_2SO_4 stands for sulphuric acid.

H_2SO_4 代表硫酸。

Won't you stay for supper?

请留下吃饭好吗？

I will subscribe for the book.

我想预约那本书。

Have you subscribed for the book?

你预订了这本书吗？

We are going to take the six o'clock train for Beijing.

我们将乘 6 点的火车去北京。

He thanked you for your kindness.

他对你的好意表示感谢。

Thank you for waiting, sir.

先生,感谢您耐心等待。

Thank you for your going-away present.

谢谢你给我们蜜月旅行礼物。

I thank you for your advice.

我谢谢你的忠告。

He told me that all the money I had used for food and room should be paid back by them.

他对我说,他们应该付给我所花费的全部食宿费。

The first two are both used for scientific problems, and the third for business applications.

前两种都用于解决科学问题,而第三种则用于商业。

The audience was waiting for the programme to begin.

观众正等待着演出开始。

I waited for you right there until five o'clock.

我们就在那里等你到5点钟。

I would have him wait for me.

我要他等我。

Because he was seriously ill, he lay in bed waiting for the doctor to come.

因为他病得很利害,他躺在床上等候医生到来。

The boys were waiting for the headmaster to come.

男孩子们都在等着校长的到来。

I must dispose of the garbage.

我必须收拾垃圾。

The boy dreams of becoming a pilot.

那孩子一心想当飞行员。

We entreat this favor of you.

我们恳求你帮这个忙。

9. v. + from

call from 从……喊

cease from 停止

come from 来自;出身于;产于

depart from 从……出发;违背

derive from 来源于

desend from 下来,下去

desist from 停止

develop from 由……发展而来

die from 因……致死

differ from 与……有区别

dissent from 意见不同于

divorce from 使……脱离

draw from 从……吸取……

educe from 由……得出

emerge from 从……出现

escape from 逃过……

exclude from 把……从……排除

excuse from 免除某人……;申明不能……

expel from 将某人由……逐出
extract from 把……从……拔出
free from 使……解除……
hear from 接到消息
hinder from 阻止某人……
inherit from 从……继承……
isolate from 把……从……隔离
issue from 由……发出
keep from 阻止;避开

protect from 保护……不受……
refrain from 戒掉
relieve from 使……不受……
result from 由于……的结果
rise from 出身;由……引起
separate from 和……分开
start from 从……开始
stop from 阻止
tell from 把……和……区分开

Mrs. Yates calls from sitting room.
耶茨太太在客厅里喊着。

They ceased from work.
他们停止了工作。

She came from a worker's family.
她出身于一个工人家庭。

Where does he come from?
他是哪里人?

John comes from London.
约翰是伦敦人。

No good came from/of it.
它没产生任何好的结果。

She comes from/of a good family.
她出身好的家庭。

You must not depart from your word.
你不应该食言。

He derives a lot of pleasure from meeting new people.
他从结识新人中得到许多乐趣。

The custom descended from the ancient Greeks.
这个风俗是由古希腊人传下来的。

We desisted from gossiping.

我们不说闲话了。

Pneumonia may develop from influenza.

肺炎可能由流感发展而来。

He died from a wound.

他因负伤而死。

The speed of a train differs greatly from the speed of an airplane.

火车的速度与飞机的速度大不相同。

You differ from your younger brother in some respects.

你和你弟弟在某些方面不同。

I strongly dissent from what the last speaker has said.

我十分不同意刚才这位发言者的话。

His talk is divorced from reason.

他的话离了谱。

We should draw a lesson from failure.

我们应该从失败中吸取教训。

We may educe a conclusion from those data.

从这些资料我们可以得出一个结论。

The moon emerged from behind the clouds.

月亮从云后出现。

I escaped from the flu.

我逃过了流行性感冒。

He escaped from prison.

他逃出了监狱。

We excluded her from our group.

我们把她从我们的团体清除。

We can't excuse you from attending the school.

我们不准你不来上课。

I excused myself from going with them.

我借故不和他们一起去。

They expelled him from the club.

他们将他驱逐出这个俱乐部。

I extracted a nail from the board.

我从这板上拔出一根钉子。

Only socialist system can free mankind from poverty.

只有社会主义制度才能使人类摆脱贫困。

She freed the bird from the cage.

她把那只鸟从笼子里放出来。

Have you heard from your family recently?

你最近收到家信吗?

Urgent business hindered me from seeing her.

紧急的事使我不能见她。

I inherited a considerable fortune from my father.

从我父亲那儿继承了一大笔遗产。

They isolated him from the other patients.

他们把他和其他病人隔开。

This river issues from the lake.

这条河发源自那个湖。

The fuse often protects appliances from short circuit.

保险丝常可以防止仪器短路。

Refrain from smoking here.

请勿在此吸烟。

She did her best to relieve him from pain.

她尽全力使他摆脱痛苦。

Many advantages result from the use of energy from the sun.

使用太阳能好处多。

He has risen from an apprentice.

他是学徒出身。

Many of our illnesses rise from infections.

许多病皆由传染而致。

It is very easy to separate salt from sea water.

从海水中分离出盐很容易。

Starting from today, we'll study Japanese in a spare - time school for

workers.

从今天起,我们要在工人业余学校学日语。

I have often stopped myself from doing something wrong.

我经常使我不做错事。

We can tell friends from enemies.

我们能分清敌友。

10. v. + in

arrive in 到达

be in 处于……

believe in 相信,信赖

break in 训练;闯入

build in 将……建成另一物体的一部分

call in 找来;收回

cave in 塌陷,凹陷

check in 签到,登记

close in 变短;逼近

come in 进来;存在

confide in 依赖

consist in 在于;主要是

delight in 以……为乐

detect in 发现某人……

differ in 在……方面有区别

dig in 挖战壕;勤勉工作

do in 使疲乏;杀死

draw in 吸收(进来);减少(开支)

drink in 吸收;欣赏

employ in 使……从事于

end in 终于……

engage in 从事,进行

exceed in 在……方面超

excel in 擅长

exercise in 练习;做操

exist in 存在于……中

fail in 没有……,缺乏……

fall in 同意

fill in 填写

gain in 增加……,增多……

get in 收割

give in 对某人让步

hand in 交给

hinder in 阻止某人……

include in 把……包括在……内

increase in 增加

indulge in 热衷于

interest in 使对……感兴趣

interfere in 干涉

involve in 使……卷入……

join in 加入

keep in 使继续

let in 允许进入

lie in 在于

listen in 收听	sail in 进港;知难而进
move in 搬入,搬进	send in 交上去
pass in 交;通过	set in 到来;开始
persevere in 坚持	stand in 花费;替代
pull in 到达	start in 着手,开始
put in 插话;提交	step in 走入;干预
read in 读	take in 排入旅程
result in 引起,导致	originate in 来源于

My elder sister arrived in New York before I did.

我姐姐比我先到纽约。

I remember every detail about my arrival in the United States.

我记得到达美国时的每一细节。

He arrived in Shanghai.

他到达了上海。

The kitchen fire I lit last night is still in this morning.

昨晚我点燃厨房的火炉今天早晨还着着呢。

I believe in the truth of the theory.

我相信这理论的正确性。

Her job is breaking new workers in.

她的工作是培训新工人。

I must break in at this point and remind you that coffee is being served in the next room.

我要临时打断您一下,顺便提一声,咖啡放在隔壁屋子里。

I broke in the top of the box with an ax.

我用斧子撬開箱盖。

The bookcases in my room are all built in.

我房间的书橱都是固定的。

Go and call in a doctor at once.

马上去把医生请来。

At the end of the term our school library called in the books lent to the stu-

dents.

学期末我校图书馆要求归还借给学生的书籍。

Well then, go and call in an expert at once. We must try to call him in.

好了,快去请一名专家吧,我们一定要设法请他来。

The mine roof caved in.

巷道顶板塌了。

Everyone has to check in at the office by eight o'clock.

每人都要8点钟上班签到。

Winter is coming, the days are closing in.

冬天来到了,白天渐渐变短。

May I come in?

我可以进来吗?

We confided in our own ability.

我们相信自己的能力。

The difference of the two machines consists in power.

这两台机器的差别在于功率不同。

We delight in watching television.

我们喜欢看电视。

I detected a woman in stealing.

我发现一个女人在偷东西。

Engines also differ in the arrangement of their cylinders.

发动机在气缸的安排上也各有不同。

Let's dig in at once.

让我们马上干起来吧。

Moving the furniture certainly did me in.

搬家具必定使人疲惫不堪。

The air pump draws in vast amounts of air.

气泵吸进了大量的空气。

I stopped to drink in the beauty of the scene.

我停下来,欣赏美丽的景色。

Instead of wasting time, I employed myself in reading.

我勤于读书,而不浪费时间。

Their enterprise ended in failure.

他们的企业终于失败。

He is engaged in making preparation for the conference on educational work.

他正忙于筹备教育工作会议。

We engaged in conversation.

我们开始谈话。

He engages himself in the study of literature.

他从事文学研究。

I am engaged in writing a book.

我正忙于写一本书。

He exceeds in knowledge.

他在知识方面较优越。

She exceeds me in English.

她的英文胜过我。

He excels in mathematics.

他擅长数学。

He exercises himself in fencing.

他练剑术。

Nothing have been discovered, many laws of nature actually exist in nature.

许多自然规律尚未发现,但他们确实存在于自然界之中。

He fails in courage.

他缺乏勇气。

I'll fall in with anything you suggest.

我会同意你的一切建议。

We fell in love and got married.

我们相爱,结了婚。

This form has been filled in wrongly.

这份表填错了。

Please fill in your name.

请填写您的名字。

The teacher of English filled in Wang Li about the pattern drills done in class while he was absent because of illness.

英语教师向王利解释了因病缺课期间课堂上所做的句型练习。

Wang Li was a new pupil, he didn't know the rules of this school, so Liu Ying filled him in.

王利是一个新生,他不知道本校的校规,所以刘英就告诉他了。

She has gained in weight.

她的体重增加了。

They are busy getting in wheat.

他们正在收麦子。

Don't give in to him so easily.

不要轻易向他让步。

Tom asked his father to buy a new bicycle for him and said that he was able to ride it safely; his father gave in to him.

汤姆要求他父亲给他买一辆新自行车,并说他能安全地骑车了。他父亲让步了。

Give in your exercise-books at the end of this period.

这节课下课时,把你们的练习本交来。

Where do we give in our names?

我们在哪儿报名?

Don't give in.

你不要让步。

I handed in my composition just now.

刚才我把我的作文交了。

Now go over your dictation once more and hand it in when you finish doing it.

现在再把听写仔细看一遍,看完了就交来。

Hand in your application, please.

请你把申请书交上来。

Each student has to hand in a composition once a week.

每周每个学生得交一篇作文。

His children hindered him in his work.

他的孩子妨碍他工作。

We included you in this group.

我们把你算作这一组。

The car increased in speed.

汽车速度加快了。

He indulged in drinking and gambling.

他沉迷于喝酒和赌博。

He interested me in English.

他使我对英文感兴趣。

Don't interfere in other people's private affairs.

不要干涉别人的私事。

They interfered in their children's fights.

他们调停他们孩子的打架。

They involved him in the scandal.

他们使他卷入这丑闻。

I invited her to join in the chat.

我请她一块儿聊天。

As I stood by, watching the chess - playing, I was invited to join in the game.

我站在旁边观棋时,他们邀我参加下棋。

What a wonderful game they joined in!

他们参加一次多么精彩的比赛呀!

Keep the stove in when I go shopping.

我出去买东西时,让炉子着着。

Xiao Ming was kept in again yesterday because he hadn't done his homework.

小明昨天又被留校了,因为他没做作业。

Our teacher kept in two trouble - makers for half an hour after school.

放学后我们老师把两个捣蛋学生留了半小时。

There's someone at the door, will you let him in?

门口有人,你去让他进来好吗?

His greatness lies in his character.

他的伟大在于他的人格。

Did you listen in to the music programme yesterday evening?

你昨晚收听音乐广播节目没有?

He and his family have moved in somewhere near his office.

他和他的全家已搬到离办公室较近的地方住。

Please pass your papers in at the end of the hour.

请把你们的试卷在下课时交来。

If you persevere in your studies, you will not fail.

假如你坚持学习,你一定会不会失败。

When does the train pull in?

火车何时到呢?

The bus pulled in a few minutes ago.

公共汽车几分钟以前到达。

He opened the box and put in the hammer.

他打开工具箱把锤子放在里面。

The postman is always putting your letters in my letter box.

邮递员老是把你的信放到我的邮箱里来。

He put us in an embarrassing situation.

他使我们陷于尴尬的境地。

I read that in the newspaper.

我是在报纸上看到的。

This scientific research will result in the setting up of a completely new industry.

这项研究将导致一项崭新的工业的诞生。

Sue's carelessness resulted in an accident.

苏的马虎大意造成了车祸事件。

His efforts resulted in failure.

他的努力以失败而告终。

He sailed in the argument.

他大胆地参加辩论。

Applications must be sent in by June 15.

申请书必须于6月15日前交来。

The rainy season sets in in June.

雨季从6月开始。

This standard dictionary stood me in a lot of money.

我花了不少钱买这本标准字典。

The family started in eating supper.

全家开始吃晚饭。

We must step in any matter that does not agree with principle.

我们必须干涉任何不符合原则的事情。

There are a lot of sights you ought to see. That tour takes them in.

有许多景物值得你一看,旅行应把这些排入旅程中。

The quarrel originated in a misunderstanding.

这场口角由误会引起。

11. v. + into

bend into 把……弯曲成

break into 闯入;将……折成
……

bride into 贿赂……做……

burn into 深深印在……;侵蚀

burst into 猝发

change into 换上;变为

cheat into 欺骗某人

come into 进入

convert into 把……转化成
……

cut into 把……分为……

decompose into 分解为……

develop into 发展成为……

dig into 深深钻研

divide into 把……划分为……

draw into 把……拉成;进站

drive into 逼迫……

enter into 进入;参加

expand into 把……发展成为
……

fall into 开始;陷入;注入

form into 把……排成……

frighten into 以恐吓使……做

.....
 get into 上车;进入;结交.....
 go into 撞上;进入
 grow into 成长为,发展为
 hurry into 催某人.....
 inquire into 调查
 introduce into 向.....提出

 look into 观察,调查
 make into 把.....做成
 move into 移动,搬到
 open into 通向,通往
 pass into 逐渐变成
 pour into 流入,注入

pry into 打听;侦察
 pull into 开进站
 put into 流入,进入
 render into翻译成
 run into 与.....相撞
 sail into 大胆走进;驶入
 search into 调查
 see into 调查,洞察
 seep into 渗入,从小孔流入
 send into 递送
 spring into 产生
 step into 进入
 turn into 把.....转变为

I bent a piece of wire into a ring.

我把一条金属丝弯成一个圆环。

Can you break this into smaller lots?

你能把这个分成更小的堆吗?

The accident was burnt into his memory.

这事深深印在他的记忆中。

The house burst into flames.

这房子突然燃烧起来。

There we changed into work clothes.

在那里我们换上了工作服。

I change my dollars into pounds.

我把美元换成英镑。

Water can be changed into vapour.

水可以变成蒸汽。

He wanted to change some Francs into Renminbi.

他想把一些法郎换成人民币。

He cheats her into agreement.

他骗得她的同意。

Foreign words keep coming into English.

外来词源源进入英语。

The practice came into being in the late Middle Ages.

这种营业始于中世纪末期。

The internal combustion engine converts the heat energy of the fuel into mechanical energy.

内燃机把燃料的热能转变为机械能。

He may not have cut the steel plate into halves.

他也许没有把那块钢板对开切割。

Sugar can decompose into carbon and water by heat.

糖通过加热分解为碳和水。

Our friendship developed into love.

我们的友谊发展成为爱情。

I spent two days digging into the problem.

我花了两天时间深入钻研这个问题。

The long history of iron may be divided into three periods.

铁的悠久历史可以划分为三个时期。

The train has just drawn into the station.

火车刚进站。

The rain drove us into the house.

雨把我们逼到了屋里。

Oxygen enters into many compounds.

氧可以构成很多化合物。

Let's enter into discussion.

让我们开始讨论吧。

He expanded a sketch into a great picture.

他把一幅草图发展成为一张大的图画。

The village has expanded into a city.

这村庄已发展成为一个城市。

I fall into conversation with him.

我开始同他谈起话来。

The soldiers were formed into lines.

这些战士排列成行。

He frightened her into confessing.

他以恐吓使她招认。

Everyone gets into the old car, but it doesn't go.

大家都坐进了那辆旧车,但车开不动。

Six goes into twelve, twice. But thirteen into twelve won't go.

以6除12,得2;但以13除12,就不行。

They are going into the study.

他们正在走入书房。

I met George Lamb whenever I went into town.

每当我进城时,我都见到乔治·兰姆。

A jeep went into the back part of a trolley - bus owing to its high speed.

由于高速行驶,一辆吉普车撞到一辆无轨电车的尾部。

The class stood up to greet the teacher when she went into the classroom.

当老师走进教室时,全班起立向她问好。

The auditors have gone into our accounts and have found a few mistakes.

审计人员已经审查了我们的财务报告,发现几处错误。

The small family business grew into a company of international importance.

这个小小个体商店已发展成一个国际上重要的公司。

He has grown into a fine young man.

他已成长为一个漂亮的小伙子了。

She hurried him into a decision.

她催他做决定。

We must inquire into the matter thoroughly.

我们必须彻底调查这件事。

He introduced a bill into the Diet.

他向议会提出一项议案。

We must look into the matter thoroughly.

我们必须彻底调查那件事。

We make copper into wires.

我们把铜拉成铜丝。

We will move into a new house next week.

我们将在下星期搬到新房子里去。

The door opens into a passage.

这个门通往走廊。

Water passes into steam when it boils.

水沸腾时变成蒸汽。

The river pours into the sea.

这条河奔流入海。

I don't like to pry into affairs of my neighbours.

我不愿意打听邻居的闲事。

The train pulled into Wuhan.

火车开进武汉。

The river puts into a lake.

河水流入湖中。

She puts English into Chinese.

她把英语译成汉语。

These they put into their own pockets.

他们把这些都装进了自己的腰包。

Render that Chinese proverb into English.

把那句中国谚语译成英语。

Mr. Black ran into a door.

布莱克先生撞到门上。

The whole town ran into danger.

整个市镇陷入危险之中。

She sailed into the room.

她大胆地走进房内。

I want to search into the matter once more.

我想再次调查那件事。

Please see into the matter as soon as possible.

请及早调查这件事情。

If he should come tomorrow, he can help us to see into the matter.

万一他明天来,他能够帮助我们调查那件事。

Water seeped into the basement.

水慢慢渗入地窖。

Scientists have sent rockets into outer space.

科学家已经把火箭发射到宇宙空间。

His name sprang into fame.

他一举成名。

The dean called to us to step into his office.

系主任叫我们到他的办公室去。

Heat energy turns ice into steam.

热能使冰变为蒸汽。

When molten steel cools, it turns into a solid.

当钢水冷却时,它变为固体。

Bitter cold can turn water into ice.

严寒能使水结成冰。

12. v. + of

beg of 向……请求

brag of 自夸

break of 制止

build of 由……构成

bare of 留心,操心

cheat of 骗取某人的……

clear of 消除,清除

come of 出身于;有……结果

conceive of 想象

consist of 由……组成;包括

cure of 医治,治愈

demand of 向……索取

despair of 丧失信心

die of 因……而死

dispose of 收拾;处理

dream of 想象,设想

entreat of 向某人恳求……

free of 将……从……解放

hear of (间接)听到

inform of 通知某人某事

inquire of 询问某人……	speak of 谈到, 谈论
make of 用……做成; 由……构成	stint of 节制
permit of 容许	talk of 谈论
point of 到了……的程度	tell of 叙述, 讲述
read of 阅后知道	think of 打算; 想到
smell of 有……的气味	treat of 涉及, 论述到

I have a favour to beg of you.

我求你一件事。

Peter bragged of having got the highest grade.

彼得自夸说得了高分。

I am trying to break myself of smoking.

我想戒烟。

Break yourself of the habit of spitting.

戒除你吐痰的习惯。

He cheated her of her money.

他骗取她的金钱。

They tried to clear his mind of doubt.

他们没法消除他的疑心。

Nothing came of the plan.

计划落空了。

Can you conceive of a complete vacuum?

你能想象出完全真空的情形吗?

All bodies consist of molecules and these of atoms.

一切物体都由分子组成, 而分子由原子组成。

What convince you of this?

什么使你相信这一点的呢?

The fresh air and exercises cured him of his headache.

呼吸新鲜空气和做操治愈了他的头疼病。

All this was demanded of me.

这些都是向我要的。

Never despair of success!

不要丧失(获得成功的)信心!

The patient died of bad wounds.

患者因伤重死亡。

He died of (from) cancer.

他死于癌症。

Don't free yourselves of your seat belts.

不要把你们的安全带解开。

I freed myself of unrest.

我不再忧虑。

We hear nothing of him.

我们没听到他的任何消息。

I've never heard of her dating.

我从没听说她约会。

They have never heard of such an invention.

他们从来没有听说过这种发明。

The thing has never been heard of.

这事情还从来没听说过。

I have never heard of the name.

我从来没有听说过这个名字。

She informed her family of her safe arrival.

她通知她的家人她安全抵达。

Will you inquire the matter of her friend?

你问她朋友这件事,好吗?

Her dress was made of the finest silk.

她的服装是用高档绸做成的。

I did not know what to make of it.

我不懂这是怎么回事。

The situation permits of no delay.

情况一点也耽搁不得。

That judge has reached the point of believing no one.

那位法官已经到了不相信任何人的程度。

We read of his death in the papers.

我们从报纸上得知他的死讯。

I read of the accident in the paper.

我在报上看到了这次事故的消息。

The room smells of paint.

这个房间有油漆的气味。

We did not speak of having read this book.

我们没有说过读了这本书。

It was the man whom I spoke of yesterday.

这就是我昨天说到的那个人。

He stint himself of food.

他节制食物。

Talk of the devil, and he will appear.

说到曹操,曹操就到。

He is talking of going abroad.

他说是要出国。

He suggested that Leeuwenhoek write to the English scientists and tell them of his findings.

他建议莱文胡克给英格兰科学家们写信,把他的观察结果告诉他们。

We are thinking of visiting the industrial exhibition tomorrow.

我们想明天参观工业展览。

You can't think only of yourself.

你不能只想你自己。

He's thinking of doing a degree.

他正在考虑攻读学位。

Just think of it.

请想一想吧。

I thought of him, nor did I forget you.

我想念他,也没忘记你。

But she thought of grassy walks and trees and bushes and roses.

但是她却想起了长满青草的牧场、树林、灌木丛和玫瑰花。

Then he thought of something better.

接着,他想出了一个更好的主意。

When I think of the crowded highways I prefer to stay home.

当我想起公路上的拥挤情形时,我宁可不出外。

What do you think of the machine?

你看这机器怎么样?

This book treats of the progress of medicine.

这本书论及医药的进步。

13. v. + off

break off 突然中止,中断

call off 喝住;停止举行

cast off 解开;解缆出航

cut off 处死;中断

fall off 飘离

get off 发出;下车

go off 离去

hold off 抵抗

keep off 让开;不接近

kill off 消灭;杀光

knock off 击倒;草拟

leave off 停止;脱掉

let off 放跑;不做……

pay off 偿还;受益

pick off 摘掉;一个接一个地瞄准打死

pull off 拉开

put off 延期;脱去

read off 流畅读出

run off 逃跑;出轨

sell off 卖完;处理

set off 出发;使爆炸

show off 出风头

stay off 忌,戒;避开

switch off 切断(电流);关(灯等)

take off 除去,脱去

turn off 关掉……

When she came in, they broke off the conversation.

当她进来的时候,他们立即中止了谈话。

Diplomatic relations broke off between the two countries.

两国的外交关系突然中止了。

Their engagement was broken off.

他们的婚约解除了。

The freezing of water breaks off little pieces from rocks.

水的冻结会使岩石表层裂掉一些碎片。

It was they that broke off the relations between our two countries.

是他们中断了我们两国之间的关系。

Our conversation has been broken off because of Mr. Baker's illness.

我们的会谈因贝克先生的病而中断了。

My neighbour's dog attacked me until its master called it off.

我邻居的狗在其主人吆喝它以前一直向我扑咬。

The basketball match between Class One and Four was called off on account of rain.

1班和4班的篮球赛因下雨停止举行。

At first the dockers planned to strike, but later they called it off.

起初,码头工人计划罢工,但后来他们放弃了。

The crew cast off the ship's mooring lines as it leaves the dock.

轮船要离开码头时,船员们便解开船索。

The king's head was to cut off at dawn.

黎明时分国王就要被斩首。

They will cut the electricity off if you don't pay the bill.

如果你们不付电费,他们就要停电。

One of his fingers was cut off by a machine because of carelessness.

因不小心,他一个指头被机器切掉了。

If it were not for gravity, we would fall off the earth.

要不是有地心引力,我们就会飘离地球。

Please get that telegram off at once.

请立即把那份电报发出去。

I've got a letter off to the publishing house.

我已向出版社发了一封信。

I saw my aunt getting off the carriage.

我看见我姑妈从车厢里下来。

The bus stopped, the door opened, and got off an aged teacher.

公共汽车停了,门打开,下来一位上年纪的教师。

She slipped while she was getting off the bus.

她下车时,滑了一跤。

Those men will soon start looking for us, we must get off the mountain very quickly.

那些人马上就要搜寻我们了,我们必须赶快下山。

We got off the bus.

我们下了公共汽车。

My grandfather sold up all he had at that time and went off begging from one village to another.

我爷爷当时把所有东西都卖光了,随后沿村乞讨。

The captain went off with his officer and four other men to the ship.

船长和大副带着四个人向大海驶去。

Although the fellow locked himself in the room in vain attempt to hold off the police, he was caught at last.

虽然那个家伙把自己锁在屋子里妄图抗拒警察的逮捕,但是他最后还是被抓住了。

A squad of our troops held off six attacks of a numerically superior enemy.

我们部队的一个班打退了在人数上占优势的敌人的六次进攻。

The policeman told the boys to keep off the grass.

那警察叫孩子们勿踏草地。

This article was badly written, I just knocked it off in half an hour.

这篇文章写得很糟,是我在半小时内匆匆写成的。

They haven't left off arguing.

他们还没有停止争论。

The hot argument hasn't left off yet.

热烈的争论还没停止。

The weather is warm now, woolen sweaters and cardigans can be left off.

天气暖和了,毛衣、绒衣可以不穿了。

They're going to let fireworks off in the Beihai Park tonight.

他们今晚要在北海公园放焰火。

The teacher told us that he would let us off our homework.

老师告诉我们,他不要我们做作业了。

In China children as well as young people like to let off firecrackers on traditional New Year's Day.

在中国小孩和年轻人都喜欢在大年初一放鞭炮。

You'll have to pay off your old loan before being allowed a new one.

你必须还清借债,才能重新贷款。

It's raining hard. We'd better put off the sports meet.

正在下大雨,我们最好把运动会延期。

Don't put off studying until the last moment.

不到万不得已,不要积压你的功课。

He put off his departure.

他延期出发。

The teacher read off the names of those students who were going to take part in the play.

老师念出那些要参加戏剧演出的学生名单。

The train ran off the track.

火车出轨了。

I will sell off these goods.

我会处理这些货物的。

The clause is set off by a colon.

这个从句是用冒号分开的。

Mary's blue hat shows her red hair off.

玛丽的蓝色帽子使她的红发大出风头。

It's necessary for you to stay off wine and cigarettes.

你必须戒掉烟酒。

I did switch off the gas.

我确实把煤气关了。

A cross-talker is able to take off any other's speech.

相声演员会模仿任何人的说话。

The teacher made the students take off their rubbers.

教师叫学生们把他们的橡皮拿开。

It was hot. He took off his coat.

天热,他脱去了外衣。

He took off his hat and smiled.

他摘下了帽子,微微一笑。

Be sure to turn the stove off when you finish cooking.

当你烹饪完毕后,一定要把火炉关掉。

Don't forget to turn off the light before you leave the room.

你离开房间以前,别忘了关灯。

14. v. + on

act on 对……起作用

add on 添上,添加

agree on 同意

arrive on 到达

bring on 引起,导致

build on 指靠,依赖

calculate on 指望;预料

call on 拜访;号召

carry on 进行;继续

catch on 流行;明白

check on 检查

come on 开始;碰到

comment on 评论;注解

concentrate on 全神贯注,专心于

count on 依靠,依赖

depend on 依赖;取决于

devolve on 转让;移交

draw on 来临;引用

dwell on 细想;讲述

enforce on 强加……于……

exert on 施……于……上

expand on 扩大

expatiate on 细说,详述

expend on 把……花在……上

feast on 用……宴请……

fix on 选定

get on 骑上,登上,穿上;怪罪

go on 用于;花费在

ground on 以……为基础

hand on 传递

hang on 吊死在……上

have on 有事;穿着

hit on 打中

hold on 拉住;停止

impose on 把……强加在

	:.....		
impress on	使……铭记	rely on	信赖
inform on	密告	report on	报告
insist on	坚持	repose on	安放在……上
keep on	继续, 接连……	rest on	搁在……上; 信赖
lay on	安装	seize on	抓住
live on	靠……生活	send on	送; 转送
observe on	评论, 发表意见	smile on	向……微笑
open on	对……开着; 朝向	spend on	把……用在…… 上
pass on	传递; 判断; 审定; 去世	stamp on	把……盖印在 ……上
pick on	选中, 挑出	stand on	赖于
pile on	堆, 堆上	step on	踩……上
pore on	考虑, 熟思	take on	承担, 担任
pride on	自傲	think on	考虑, 思考
push on	保持前进	try on	试; 试穿
put on	穿上; 上演		

The oxygen in the air acts on iron pipes making them rust .
 空气中的氧作用于铁管, 使铁管生锈。

The president must act on the bill within a week.
 总统必须在一周内对该法案采取行动。

He acted on his father's advice .
 他听从父亲的意见。

You'd better add a postscript on to his letter inquiring about her health.
 你最好还是在信的末尾加上几句问候她健康的话。

We agree on playing table tennis.
 我们同意去打乒乓球。

They arrived on the farm at two.
 他们两点钟到达农场。

A good sunlight and moisture bring the crops on nicely.

良好的日照和充足的水分有助于庄稼旺盛地生长。

Reading in a dim light may bring on a headache.

在昏暗的灯光下读书会引起头痛。

His troubles may bring on a serious illness.

他的小病可能会引起一场重病。

You cannot build your hopes on his promises.

你不能把希望寄托在他的承诺上。

We can not calculate on their aid.

我们不能指望他们的帮助。

We calculate on your success.

我们指望你取得成功。

I called on them this evening.

今晚我拜访了他们。

You may call on individual students to retell the story.

你可叫个别学生复述故事。

I called on a friend yesterday afternoon.

昨天下午我拜访了一个朋友。

We call upon him to go there.

我们要求他到那儿去。

They called early on the man.

他们一早就去访问了此人。

They carried on the work in spite of the difficulties.

尽管困难重重,他们仍然继续工作。

The students carried on the experiment in chemistry late into the night.

学生们继续做化学实验直到深夜。

You should not carry on long talk with your boyfriend while other people are waiting to make a telephone call.

别人等着打电话时,你不该和你男友长谈。

I tried to carry on a conversation in English but could not.

我想用英语继续谈话,但力不从心。

Jack carried on with the career after his father died.

杰克在他的父亲死后重兴家业。

The song is catching on all over the country now.

这支歌儿正在全国流行起来。

His song caught on very fast.

他的歌颇受欢迎。

You'd better let your doctor check on your health.

你最好请医生检查一下你的健康状况。

Rain came on toward morning.

不到早晨就开始下雨了。

The rain came on again while we were working in the fields.

我们在田里正干活的时候,又下起雨来了。

He has been waiting for his case to come on.

他在听候审理他的案子。

The teacher commented on Peter's ability.

老师评论彼得的才干。

He concentrates on his new task.

他全神贯注于新工作上。

You know you can count on me.

你知道你可以信赖我。

The change of a substance depends on its temperature and pressure.

物质的变化取决于温度和压力。

When my boss is away, his work devolves on me.

经理不在时,他的工作归我负责。

He also drew on the information for his lectures.

他讲课时还用了这些资料。

The speaker dwelt on the difficulties of the task ahead.

报告者详细讲述了今后任务中的种种困难。

He enforced silence on us.

他迫使我们安静。

When the diver goes deeper, the water exerts greater pressure on him.

潜水员再往深处去,水就施给他更大的压力。

Father's death exerted a great influence on my life.

父亲的死,对我的生活发生了很大影响。

He expanded on the problem.

他扩大这问题。

The young professor expatiated on his favourite subject.

那位年轻的教授详述了他喜爱的题目。

She expends her salary on clothing.

她把薪水花在衣服上。

Our house faces on the south.

我们的房子面向南方

He feasted her on turkey.

他用火鸡宴请她。

We fixed on the second plan.

我们选定第二项计划。

She fixed her attention on what was going on.

她把注意力集中在正发生的事情上。

Let's fix on a time for our next appointment.

让我们决定下次约会的时间。

The football fans sometimes get on the player when he missed a shoot at the goal. But I think he is not to blame.

有时球迷们对射门失误的运动员喝倒彩,但我认为不应怪罪他。

Mother often gets on me for my smoking.

妈妈常责备我吸烟。

Three hunters got on their horses and set off before daybreak.

三个猎人骑上马,破晓前出发了。

The boy is practising how to get on the bicycle.

男孩子在练习骑自行车。

She took off the lid of the bottle but she couldn't get it on.

她把瓶盖打开,但是盖不上了。

I'll just get my things on and we'll go for a walk.

我去穿戴一下,咱们去散步。

“Lao Wang, you're getting on very nicely. Keep on taking the pills.” said the doctor to his patient.

医生对他的病人说：“老王，你的病大为好转，继续吃药吧”。

Good! You're getting on, Your work is much better now.

好啊！你在不断进步，现在你工作好得多了。

He finally got on the bus.

他终于上了公共汽车。

John is getting on with his mathematics nicely.

约翰的数学大有进步。

He stopped to read a passage, then got on with his homework.

他停下来去读一篇文章，然后继续做家庭作业。

Has David got anything on his head?

戴维头上什么也没有戴？

Have you got anything on this evening?

你今晚有事吗？

One third of his pension goes on the toys for his grandsons and grand-daughters.

他的退休金三分之一花费在为孙子们买玩具上了。

I went on standing there, waiting for something to happen.

我站在那里，期待着什么事发生。

I wondering why she must go on standing there, watching me.

我不明白，她为什么老站在那儿不走，眼睛盯着我看。

An intellectual man wants to know what is going on in the world.

有知识的人想知道，世界上发生何种事件。

She went on singing, her voice was young and strong.

她继续唱歌，声音清脆嘹亮。

A body in motion will go on and on in motion, unless acted upon by an outside force.

运动的物体，如果不受外力作用，将继续运动下去。

The work went on well.

工作进行得很好。

You should ground your analysis on facts.

你应当根据事实来分析。

Did the secretary hand my message on to you?

我的秘书把我的信交给你了吗？

He handed on a suitcase to me.

他递给我一个手提箱。

Tom hanged himself on a tree.

汤姆吊死在树上。

He had nothing on.

他赤身裸体。

I'm afraid you've been had on.

我恐怕你已受骗了。

He hit the man on the head.

他击中那个人的头部。

Hold on, I can't hear what you are saying.

慢一点,我听不见你在说什么。

We impressed diligence on our children.

我们使孩子们铭记住勤奋。

The man informed on his friends.

这人密告他的朋友。

The farmer insisted on his rights.

这个农场经营者坚持他的权利。

He insisted on his innocence.

他坚决认为他无罪。

He keeps on standing up.

他一再站起来。

The policeman shouted the boy to stop, but he kept on running.

警察大声喊,叫那男孩子站住,但他却继续跑。

The boss dismissed four workmen and he only kept on two.

老板解雇了四个工人,他只留了两个人。

In the house people took off their straw-hats, they kept them on while

working in the fields.

在室内,人们都脱了草帽,在田间劳动时就继续戴上。

Tom was kept on as a gardener by the farm owner.

农场主续雇汤姆为园丁。

We kept on amidst the storm.

我们在暴风雨中继续前进。

She kept on working until twelve.

她一直工作到12点。

If you had parked your car there we could have kept an eye on it.

如果你把车停在那里,我们早就留心照看了。

Gas and water are laid on.

煤气和自来水都装好了。

Beijing lies on a latitude of 40° north.

北京位于北纬40度。

Lay the pens on the desk.

把笔放在桌子上。

My family live on my small salary.

我们家靠我的微薄的工薪吃饭。

Jim's father was living on his friends.

吉姆的父亲靠他的朋友生活。

Old White couldn't live on his son's salaries.

老怀特靠他儿子的工资活不了。

My grandfather lives happily on his pension.

我爷爷靠退休金生活得很幸福。

We live on what we eat.

我们依赖吃饭维持生命。

These ants live on liquid food.

这些蚂蚁都靠吃流质食物为生。

Production line work has often been observed on .

流水作业是人们时常谈论到的。

This window opens on the college garden.

从这扇窗可以看见校园的景色。

The committee will pass on your application.

委员会将审议你的申请。

He always pick on small points to criticize .

他总是吹毛求疵地批评人家。

Bricks pile on here.

砖堆在这里。

He began to pore on the same problem.

他开始考虑同一个问题。

A good craftsman prides himself on his work.

一个艺人以其作品而自傲。

We pushed on following this road.

我们沿这条路前进。

He put on his coat and hat and went out.

他穿上衣服戴上帽子,就出去了。

Put on the life jacket! Hurry up!

穿上救生衣,快!

You'd better put your coat on. It's cold outside.

你最好穿上你的大衣,外面很冷。

He put on his shoes.

他穿上鞋子。

He cannot be relied upon.

他不可以信赖。

You cannot rely on such a person.

不能依赖这样的人。

You can rely on me for help.

你可依赖我的帮助。

The teacher is going to report on his trip to America.

老师准备谈一谈他的美国之行。

He reposed his head on a pillow.

他把头枕在枕头上。

His hand rested on the table.

他的手放在桌子上。

He promised to seize on the very first opportunity to speak to her about the matter.

他答应尽快找个机会和她谈这个问题。

I have already sent on my luggage.

我早把行李送去了。

They stamped patterns on cloth.

他们在布料上印上图案。

My future in the company stands on what my boss thinks of me.

我在这公司里的前途取决于我的老板对我如何看法。

Did I step on your foot?

我踩了你的脚吗?

The town is taking on a new look.

这城镇呈现出新面貌。

There is one fact which I have to think on.

有一件事我必须考虑。

Have you tried on your new dress?

你试穿了你的新衣服没有?

Please turn the light on.

请把电灯打开。

She got up then and turned on the electric fan.

然后她站起身来,打开电扇。

He is waiting on customers.

他正在为顾客服务。

The builders are still working on the house.

建筑工人们仍在造房子。

He is working on a report right now.

此刻,他正在写一份报告。

I am working on a report for Mr. Wilson.

我正在为威尔逊先生写一份报告。

15. v. + out

act out	表演	get out	取出;说出
ask out	邀请	give out	发出;宣布
be out	罢工	go out	出门办事
blaze out	发脾气,发怒	hand out	分发
break out	爆发;逃出	hold out	伸出;提出
bring out	显示出;出版	keep out	隔绝
burn out	烧完,烧掉	knock out	敲出;抛出
burst out	爆发;冒出	lay out	排列整齐
call out	喊出;下令做…… 请医生出诊	leave out	漏掉
carry out	执行;实现	look out	向外看;挑选
clean out	扫除干净	pass out	失去知觉
clear out	清理;腾出	pick out	挑选,选择
count out	不算在内,除去 (外)	point out	指出
cross out	取消,去掉	pour out	倒出;诉说
cut out	删掉	put out	熄灭
dig out	挖出(掉)	puzzle out	解决(难题)
dish out	分发;提供	rake out	搜索
do out	扫除,清理	reach out	伸出
draw out	拉出;引出	ride out	安然度过
drop out	退出;离队	run out	遗弃
dry out	凉干,变干	send out	发送;派遣
edge out	取代;挤出	set out	出发;开始
fall out	脱落;休学	stamp out	扑灭;消灭
find out	探知	throw out	抛出;提出
follow out	遵照	try out	试用;试验
		work out	解决

The boy is good at acting out the story he's read.

这男孩善于把他读过的故事表演出来。

Why didn't you ask her out?

你为什么没有邀请她?

The workers in Liverpool had been out for three days before they won.
利物浦的工人在他们胜利以前已罢工三天了。

When I spoke of it, he blazed out at me.

当我谈到那件事时,他向我发脾气。

Two criminals have broken out of jail.

两个犯人越狱脱逃。

I left Europe when World War II broke out in 1939.

我是在1939年爆发第二次世界大战时离开欧洲的。

A fire broke out during the night.

夜间起了一场火灾。

The sunlight brought out the relief on the column.

阳光使柱子上的浮雕清楚地显露出来。

They try to bring out a new dictionary every other year.

他们设法每两年出版一本新词典。

Could you bring out the meaning of this poem in detail?

你能把这首诗的意义详细地解释一下吗?

The teacher's explanation brought out our misunderstanding of the problem.

老师的解释使我们搞清楚了对问题的误解。

Mr. Jones's guide brought out my skill in speaking with an English intonation.

琼斯先生的指导有助于提高我用英语语调讲话的技巧。

The fire burnt out for lack of fuel.

柴没有了,火就灭了。

That light bulb has burned out.

灯泡已烧断了。

Don't run the motor too long or you'll burn it out.

不要把马达开得太久,否则它会坏的。

She burst out laughing.

她突然大笑起来。

They called out three policemen to investigate the accident.

他们令三个警察去调查这次事故。

Doctor Wang has been called out three times this week .

这星期王大夫已经被三次邀请出诊。

I called out as soon as I saw my teachers.

我一看见我的老师就向他们打招呼问好。

They smartly carried out the tasks assigned them.

他们迅速地执行了交给他们的任务。

Let us carry out our original plan.

我们执行原计划吧。

The exercises may be given as written assignments to be carried out at home.

这些练习可作为笔头作业布置给学生在家里做。

Why don't you clean out your hand bag?

你为何不把你的手提包清理干净呢?

That room will have to be cleared out and tidied up this week.

那个房间这星期得腾出并打扫好。

These cupboards are full of rubbish. We must clear them out.

这些柜橱装满了无用的东西,我们一定要把它们清除干净。

I can't join you, you'll have to count me out.

我不能来,别把我考虑在内。

When you make a mistake, cross it out; don't use parentheses.

当你写错时,把它划掉,不要用括号括起来。

You can cut out the last sentence of the paragraph.

你可以删去这段的最后一句话。

He was buried under the avalanche and had to be dug out.

他被雪崩所埋,非得把他挖出来不可。

The teacher dished out so much homework that her pupils complained to their parents.

老师布置了那么多的作业,她的学生都向家长抱怨了。

This room needs doing out.

这房间需要清扫。

Silver may be drawn out into a wire thinner than a human hair.

银可以拉成比头发还细的丝。

He dropped out of the race.

他退出了比赛。

John hang up his wet wash in order to dry it out.

约翰把他的湿衣服挂起来,以便把它晾干。

The boy was soon edged out of the crowd.

这孩子很快就被挤出了人群。

My father had to fall out my courses at a middle school when the Anti - Japanese War broke out in 1937.

1937年抗日战争爆发了,父亲不得不使我在中学休学。

Jim wrote to find out about a job in New York.

吉姆写信了解在纽约工作的情况。

Have you found out about the trains to Kunming?

你打听到开往昆明的几次火车了吗?

You may get away with dishonesty for a while, but you'll be found out sooner or later.

你可能骗人一时,但迟早会被戳穿的。

If you've told a lie, someone will soon find you out.

如果你撒谎,有人会揭发你的。

I found out comrade Wang's telephone number at last.

最后我查明了王同志的电话号码。

A very good way to find out what another person is thinking or feeling is to ask him.

要了解另一个人的思想或感觉,有个很好的办法,就是问他。

You can't keep that secret, somebody will find it out.

你保不住那个秘密,有人会发现它。

They have found out who stole the ring.

他们已经查明谁偷了这只戒指。

It is important to follow out the doctor's directions.

完全遵照医生的嘱咐会很重要的。

Mary was in such a state of shock after the accident that she couldn't get a word out.

事故发生后,玛丽吓得说不出话来。

There is no boys but John in the class could get the problem out.

除了约翰,班上没有一个男生会解这道题。

He managed to get out a few words of thanks.

他好不容易才说出了几句感激的话。

Here's the dictionary I've just got it out from my bag.

这是词典,我刚从我的书包里拿出来的。

She's got out her husband's suit.

她已经把她爱人的衣服取来了。

The enemy have given out that they want a truce.

敌人已经宣布他们要停战。

They have given out that they were going to make some investigations in our factory.

他们公开说要到我们工厂做一些调查。

Sheets will be given out after the lecture.

讲课以后就发讲义。

She gave the exercise-books out as soon as she entered the classroom.

她一进教室就把练习本发出去。

My mother has gone out attending an academic discussion.

我母亲出去参加一个学术讨论会了。

He had gone out learning English before I got home.

我到家以前他已出去学英语了。

The teacher was handing the examination papers out when a telephone call was for her.

老师正发试卷时,给她打来了一个电话。

Text and worksheets are handed out, and students are asked to read the

questions given before reading the article.

读文章以前把课文和作业纸发给了学生,并要求他们读所给的问题。

Please hand out the materials for the lecture.

请把讲课材料发下去。

We're always ready to hold out a friendly hand.

我们随时准备伸出友谊之手。

As soon as the teachers from other schools came in, our teacher held out his hand to welcome.

外校老师们一来,我们老师就向他们握手表示欢迎。

The salesgirl held out a new dress for Peter's fiancée to try on.

女售货员拿出一件新装给彼得的未婚妻试穿。

I close the door to keep out the loud noises.

我关门是为了隔绝噪音。

He knocked out his pipe.

他敲出烟斗中的烟灰。

A PLA fighter knocked out an enemy's tank with his bazooka.

一个解放军战士用火箭筒击毁了敌人一辆坦克。

A boxer was knocked out by his opponent.

一个拳击者被他的对手打得晕了过去。

The ceiling fell on me and knocked me out.

天花板塌在我身上,把我砸得晕了过去。

The shop-assistants have laid their windows out wonderfully.

售货员把他们的橱窗布置得美观极了。

A printed page is easy to read if you lay it out clearly.

如果排版清楚,印刷页看起来就不费劲。

Bob, who knew how to box, laid out his attacker with a quick blow to the chin.

鲍勃会拳击,他向对手下巴上猛击一拳,把他打昏过去。

Tom slapped Peter's face and the latter laid the former out.

汤姆打了彼得一耳光,而彼得把汤姆打昏了。

She'd be willing to lay out 300 yuan for a washing machine.

她乐意花 300 元买一台洗衣机。

Put in the words left out, please.

请把漏掉的词填上。

A part of the letter was left out.

那封信的一部分被省去了。

He looked out good books for his boy.

他给孩子挑选好书。

Looking out of the window she could see the box factory.

如果从窗子里望出去她可以看见那个制盒厂。

When the earthquake took place some people passed out from fright.

当地震发生时,有些人吓得昏了过去。

I'll pick out a picture to show them.

我将选择一张画给他们看。

I'll buy you a tie, but you'll have to pick it out.

我要给你买一条领带,可是你必须自己挑选。

The article points out that China stands with the developing countries.

文章指出,中国是和发展中的国家站在一起的。

The teacher had to point Jim's mistake out to him.

老师必须把杰姆犯的错误指出来给他看。

John poured out his praise to me.

约翰对我大为夸奖。

Put your cigarette out before you put the light out.

在熄灯前要把香烟熄灭。

He put out the lamp and went to bed.

他熄了灯去睡觉。

It took me a long time to puzzle the problem out.

我花费了很多的时间才把那个问题解决了。

He raked out a special book in the library.

他在图书馆找了好一会儿才找到一本专业书。

He reached out his hand for the book on the shelf.

他伸手取出书架上的书。

All the ships rode out a storm.

所有的船只都安全度过了一场风暴。

Don't run out on your friends when they need you.

当你的朋友有求于你时,不要拒绝于他们。

The invitations have been sent out.

请帖已发出去了。

Let's send out the New Year cards before it is too late.

趁现在还不晚,赶快把贺年片发出去吧!

He set out on a journey round the world.

他出发做环球旅行。

We stamped out the fire.

我们把火扑灭了。

Jason throw out the suggestion that we ought to go to Maine.

杰森建议我们到缅因去。

The director is trying out some actors for the new play.

导演为那个新戏请几位演员试验。

I'll help you work that problem out.

我将帮你解决那个问题。

16. v. + over

be over 结束

bring over 带来;转变;说服

brood over 孵(蛋);惦念

carry over 使继续;转接;引申

check over 调查,检查

come over 突然感到

consider over 考虑

cross over 投奔;投诚

do over 清除

drop over 顺便看望

get over 克服;完成

go over 弄干净

hand over 交出;交与

look over 审查

mull over 仔细考虑

pass over 过去;去世

pore over 钻研;仔细研究

pull over (把车)靠边停下来

put over 完成;摆渡

puzzle over 为……苦思苦

想
range over 涉及,延及
rule over 统治,治理
run over 溢出;超出

spread over 传遍,遍布
talk over 商谈
turn over 移交,交付

The meeting will be over in half an hour.

半小时以后会议就要结束了。

The class will be over in five minutes.

5分钟后就要下课了。

You cannot bring me over by such an argument.

你这样的论点不能改变我的看法。

Don't worry so much. Don't brood over your troubles.

不要过分忧虑,不要忧思你的困难。

Are the doctors carrying over the medical conference?

医生们是不是要接着开医学会议?

You must check over your examination paper carefully before handing it in.

你应仔细检查一下试卷然后再交。

What has come over you?

你怎么啦?

He says they have considered over it.

他说他们已经考虑过了。

He crossed over to the people's side.

他投诚到人民方面来。

The reading room is so messy. Come along, let's do it over.

阅览室太乱了,来,让我们把它收拾干净。

I'll repaint the walls, and do over the woodwork while I'm about it.

我要重新把墙油漆一遍,与此同时我还要把木板刷洗干净。

They are doing my apartment over.

他们把我的房间粉刷了一遍。

I'll drop over this evening.

我今天晚上来。

We have to get over a world of difficulties.

我们得克服许多困难。

You might have got over your weak point, but I'm sorry to say you didn't.

你本来可能克服你的弱点,但我抱歉地说,你却没有那么做。

She has got over her shyness in presence of the mass.

她已经克服了在群众面前怕羞的弱点。

The goats got over the fence and ran to the stream.

山羊爬过篱笆向小溪跑去。

Xiao Wang got over the language difficulties, trying his best to read the reference books in English.

小王克服了语言上的困难,努力阅读英语参考书。

Can we get this meeting over quickly?

我们能否快点结束会议?

You've only got a slight cold. You'll get over it in a day or two.

你只有点轻微感冒,一两天就会好的。

She'll never get over the fisherman who saved her from a flood.

她永远不会忘记从一次洪水中救出她的那个渔民。

It is my mother who goes over the rooms every morning.

我母亲每天早晨收拾屋子。

A woman police-officer was going over the girl in a small room when the telephone rang.

一个女警官正在一间小屋里搜查一个姑娘时,电话铃突然响了。

A newsman went over to a veteran red armyman's house.

记者访问了一位老红军的家。

When you finish the test, never forget to go over it.

当你们做完了试题,一定要仔细地再看一遍。

The boy wrote his sentence on the blackboard carelessly, and he had to go over it.

那个男生粗枝大叶地把自己造的句子写在黑板上,所以他不得不再做一遍。

Mrs. Jones went over the list in order to pick the pupil's name.

琼斯夫人翻阅学生名单,想找出那位学生的名子。

Our teacher of English often goes over our homework till midnight.

我们的英语老师经常看我们的作业直到半夜。

Let's go over the rules of the game.

我们来回顾一下比赛规则。

Let's go over this exercise.

让我们再复习一下这个练习吧。

They meekly handed over their weapons to the police.

他们顺从地把武器交给了警察。

I'm handing over charge of my office.

我将立即办理移交手续。

She looks over all the accounts today.

她今天审查一下所有的帐目。

I haven't decided what to do; I am mulling over it.

我还没决定下来做什么,正在仔细考虑。

The detective pored over the finger prints.

侦探仔细研究指纹。

The policeman made me pull my car over.

警察让我把车靠边停下来。

The ferry puts passenger over the river.

渡轮载旅客过河。

They puzzled over the question for quite a while.

这问题他们苦思了很久。

His speech widely ranged over astronomy.

他的讲话广泛地涉及到天文学。

The king ruled over his land for many years.

国王统治他的国土已有很多年了。

Short stories should not run over 5000 words.

短篇小说不应超过 5000 字。

An automobile ran over a chicken on the street this morning.

今晨,汽车在街上辗过一只小鸡。

The floods have spread over the valley.

洪水淹没了山谷。

I have something to talk over with you.

我有些事同你商谈。

He is talking over the telephone.

他正在电话里跟人通话。

That project is too big for me, I'll turn it over to my colleges.

那个计划太大了,我要交付我的同事们帮助我做。

The boat turned over and sank.

船翻了,接着就沉没了。

17. v. + through

break through 冲出;突破

carry through 完成

come through (病人)复原;
经历

cut through 穿过

drop through 失败;毫无结果

flow through 流过,流经

get through 使通过;接通
(电话等)

pass through 穿过;流过

put through 做完;接通(电
话等)

read through 看完,读完

run through 跑过;匆匆看过

see through 看破,看透

think through 仔细考虑清
楚

We broke through the enemy's line.

我们突破了敌人的防线。

His courage will carry him through all difficulties. 他的勇气会帮助他克服一切困难。

The patient came through very quickly.

病人恢复得很快。

He cut through a forest to get home.

他穿过一带森林才到家。

Their plan dropped through.

他们的计划失败了。

While the water flowing through the pipe, it creates friction or resistance.

当水流经管道时,就产生摩擦或阻力。

The operator didn't get me through.

接线员没有给我接通线。

I tried to phone you but I couldn't get through.

我想给你打电话,但是没有打通。

As rubber prevents electricity from passing through it, it is used as insulating material.

橡皮不导电,所以可用作绝缘材料。

Bob put a call through to his wife.

鲍博给他太太的电话打通了。

How long do you need to put it through?

完成这项工作你需要多少时间?

I have read through the book.

我已读完了这本书。

I have run through the columns of the newspaper.

我已把报纸的每一栏匆匆看过了。

The teacher ran through his papers to see if he had mine.

老师很快地看看有没有我的试卷。

She soon saw through his plot.

她很快就识破他的阴谋。

The teacher saw through the boy's story of having to help at home.

老师看出了那个学生所谓要帮助做家务的借口。

We always think things through before acting.

我们总是在行动之前把事情仔细想清楚。

18. v. + to

add to 增加,增进

address to 告诉

agree to 同意

apply to 刻苦努力;适用于

belong to 属于

bend to 向……低头

break to	向……吐露	extend to	伸展到
bring to	使……苏醒	fall to	由……接替
cater to	为……服务	fix to	把……固定在……上
cede to	割让;放弃	get to	开始
certify to	证明	give to	把……给……
challenge to	以……向…… 挑战	go to	去……
change to	变成	happen to	发生……
come to	来到……	hint to	对……暗示
communicate to	向……传达	hold to	固执;依附
compare to	把……比作 ……	hurry to	急忙;送……往 ……
conduce to	有助于;导致	incline to	向……倾斜
confine to	把……限制于 ……	increase to	增加为……
conform to	遵守	interpret to	向……解释
connect to	把……接到…… 上	introduce to	向……介绍
consent to	赞成	join to	联接
contribute to	有助于	keep to	向……方向前进
correspond to	相当于	lead to	通到
credit to	把……归功于	listen to	听;注意听
determine to	决定……	move to	搬到……
devote to	献身于……	object to	不赞成
drink to	举杯祝贺	occur to	使想到
entitle to	使……有资格获 得……	owe to	归功于
excite to	刺激某人……	pledge to	保证
expose to	暴露于……	point to	指向;说明
explain to	向……解释	prefer to	喜欢……而不喜 欢
express to	向……表达	put to	把……贯彻到
		raise to	向……举起;向 ……伸出
		reach to	达到;延伸到

read to 读给……听
refer to 查阅;参考
reply to 还击;回答
report to 向……报告;报到
resign to 顺从,听任
respond to 作答;响应
rise to 达到;增长到
run to 奔向;(统计数字等)
 达到
say to 对……说话
see to 注意,当心
send to 发送到……

speak to 同……说
submit to 把……交给
subscribe to 订阅;赞成
take to 养成……的习惯
talk to 跟……谈谈
tend to 倾向于;势必
throw to 扔向;传给
top up to 总共达
turn to 转向……;变成
walk to 去到……
write to 写给……
yield to 屈服

I don't want to add to your troubles.

我不想给你增加麻烦。

Please add the item to my bill.

请把这一项加在我的账单里。

Please add a note to the posters and say that your teacher himself will play the last piece of music.

请在海报上再加上一条,你们的老师要亲自演出最后一曲。

I have a word to address to the pupils.

我有句话要跟同学们讲一讲。

They agreed to the proposal only under protest.

他们只是在不得已的情况下才接受了那个提议。

The terms have now been agreed to.

所提出的条件已被接受了。

Mr. Smathers agreed to our proposal.

斯马瑟先生同意我们的提议。

She agreed to my proposal/ my getting married.

她同意我的建议(允许我结婚)。

He applied himself closely to the study of foreign languages.

他专心学习外语。

Gravitation applies to all matter.

万有引力适用于所有物体。

China belongs to the third world.

中国属于第三世界。

He bent to her will.

他顺从了她的意愿。

We broke the news to her.

我们向她吐露那消息。

With the help of cold water, we soon brought him to.

我们用凉水很快使他苏醒过来。

The sun brings life to the earth.

太阳给地球带来生命。

Bring it to me.

请把它拿给我。

These hotels cater to foreign tourists.

这些旅馆是供外国旅游者用的。

That city was ceded to others.

那城市过去割让给外国了。

I can't certify to his character.

我无法证明他的品格很好。

I challenged him to a duel.

我向他挑战决斗。

We can change matter from one state to another.

我们能把物质从一种状态变成另一种状态。

I came to the river.

我来到这条河边。

Matters come to a climax.

事情发展到了顶点。

If you make these experiments, you will come to the necessary conclusion.

如果你做这些实验,就会得出这种必然的结论。

You should come to a definite decision.

你应当作出明确决定。

Tears came to his eyes as he shook Mr. John's hand.

当他和约翰先生握手告别时,两眼含着热泪。

Your bill comes to ¥1000.

你的账单共计1000元。

We communicate the report to them.

我们给他们传达这个报告。

Constant exercises conduce to good health.

经常运动有助于健康。

She confined herself to a few short remarks.

她只说了短短的几句话。

You must conform to the rules of the school.

你们必须遵守学校的规章。

To run a direct current motor we must connect it to a direct current source.

为了开动直流电机,我们必须把它接到一个直流电源上。

They consented to the proposal.

他们赞成那个提案。

This can contribute little to the solution of the problem.

这无助于问题的解决。

Cloud forms correspond to atmospheric stability.

云的形状与大气的稳定性相一致。

We credited the success to the Party's leadership.

我们把成就归功于党的领导。

Your advice determined me to stop smoking.

你的忠告使我决定戒烟。

She is devoted to tennis.

她热爱打网球。

He devoted his life to his country.

他献身国家。

They drunk to the success of the cause.

他们为事业的成功干杯。

He is entitled to the prize.

他有资格得到那个奖。

He excited his wife to anger.

他激怒了他太太。

He exposed himself to the sunshine.

他把自己暴露在阳光下。

Explain the rules to me.

请向我解释规则。

I don't know how to express my thanks to you.

我不知道如何表达我对你的感谢。

The workers are extending the road to the next town.

工人们正在把这条路扩展到下一个城镇。

It falls to you to do the work.

由你接替做这项工作。

I fixed a shelf to the wall.

我把一个架子固定在墙上。

After coming out of the library I got to know the principal was at a meeting.

我从图书馆出来以后,才知道校长在开会。

He missed the bus and didn't get to his office until 8:50.

他误了公共汽车,直到8点50分才到了自己的办公室。

Lying in bed, I got to thinking of my mother who was with my younger sister in the countryside.

躺在床上,我就开始想我母亲,她和我妹妹住在乡下。

Edgar Snow got to Yanan in 1936.

埃德加·斯诺于1936年到达延安。

How do I get to the Court House?

我怎样能到司法大楼?

Although it was drizzling, they got to see the President from one of the

European countries.

虽然下着小雨,他们还是见着了一位欧洲国家的总统。

How do I get to Jefferson High School?

要去杰佛逊中学怎么走?

The train just started before I got to the station.

我到达车站时,火车刚开。

I gave a book to him.

我给他一本书。

Please give me the directions to your house.

请把去你家的方向告诉我。

The top student whom you taught has gone to the United States.

你教的那个高材生已经去美国了。

19. v. + up

eat up 吃完,吃光;耗尽;吞掉

face up 迎着;面朝上的

figure up 计算……;把……
总加起来

fire up 起火;生火;突然发怒

get up 安排,组织;赶上;到
达;起床;起立;爬上;
打扮

give up 抛弃,放弃;戒掉;绝
望;认输,投降;停止

go up 赶上;上升;攀登;增长

hold up 停顿;阻塞;抢劫,拦
劫

hang up 耽搁,延期;挂上

join up 参军,入伍;联合起来

keep up 维持,坚持;继续;不
低落;熬夜

knock up 敲门唤醒;召唤;搞
垮

lay up 贮存,储蓄;搁置,抛
锚;不能使用;卧床

look up 查找;尊敬,仰望;好
转;拜访

pick up 拾起,捡起;掘(地);
爬起;获得;学会;收
拾;逮住

polish up 擦亮;改善;修饰

put up 举起;进行;建造,搭
起;住宿;提高

rake up 翻旧账;重新提起某
事

read up 攻读,熟读

seat up 让位

set up 竖立;开办;树立;发

	射;排版;创立,建立		续;全部买去
show up	揭露,揭穿;露出,显出;出席,到场	walk up	请进;沿……走;走上
take up	拿起;着手处理;继		

The flames ate up the forest.

大火把树林烧光了。

We must face up to the various problems.

我们要迎着困难上。

We figured up the cost of our trip.

我们计算我们旅行的花费。

It's too cold to fire the engine up.

天气太冷了,发动机不动了。

The driver is firing up his tractor.

司机正在发动拖拉机。

Mother gets up the lunch for me every day.

妈妈每天为我准备午饭。

The students of class A have got the wall newspaper up already.

甲班学生已经把壁报准备好了。

It's time to get the baby up for its milk.

是该叫孩子吃奶的时候了。

Most of the girls got themselves up for the celebration of National Day in the local parks.

大多数姑娘都把自己打扮得漂漂亮亮,在当地公园里庆祝国庆节。

The students of the senior middle school are going to get up an English Evening.

高中学生打算组织英语晚会。

Come along! I'll give this seat up.

来吧,我让出这个座位。

In the past 10 years, more and more people have given up smoking.

在过去10年里,越来越多的人戒了烟。

He began to learn Russian in early 1950s, but he gave it up when he came across difficulties.

50年代初他开始学习俄语,但当遇到困难时他就放弃不学了。

The fruits we have won must never be given up lightly.

我们赢得的胜利果实不能轻易放弃。

She gave herself up to despair.

她完全绝望了。

The robber was tired of being chased by the police, and he had to give himself up.

强盗被警察追得有气无力,他只得投降。

We went together up the steps.

我们一起走上台阶。

All the traffic was held up.

交通全部停止。

Two policemen held up a truck so as to inspect the driver's license.

两个警察让一辆车停住以便检查司机的驾驶证。

Traffic in this street is often held up in the rush - hour because it is too narrow.

因为街道太窄,上下班时这里的交通经常阻塞。

Tom told me that a bank in his home town was held up several times last year.

汤姆告诉我说,他老家的一个银行去年几次被劫。

Two robbers held a woman up.

两个强盗抢劫了一个妇女。

The carts were hung up by a storm.

大车被暴风雨耽搁了。

The school performance was hung up by the illness of two girls.

学校的演出由于两个女生的有病而延期了。

They hung up the clothes to dry.

他们把衣服挂出去晾干。

Come along! Let's join the wires up at once.

来吧,让我们立即把这些电线接上。

I still keep up my correspondence with him.

我还保持着同他的联系。

They started working in the fields at seven o'clock and kept it up till mid-day.

他们7点开始在田间劳动,一直持续到中午。

Knock me up at six tomorrow morning.

明天早晨6点敲门把我叫醒。

We were knocked up by one of our neighbours in the middle of the night.

半夜里邻居把我们叫醒了。

My father knocked himself up by over-work.

我父亲由于过度劳累,把身体搞垮了。

Ships are laid up from time to time for repairs.

船只常因不能使用而需修理。

It is quite necessary to lay up grain enough for the people in this area.

为本地区人民贮存足够的粮食是十分必要的。

The old man was laid up with his broken left leg.

这位老人因左腿伤残不得不卧床。

It was the influenz that laid her up for two weeks.

那次流感使她卧床两星期。

Look up a word in a dictionary.

在辞典中查字。

He got out his dictionary and looked up the word "enough".

他拿出字典查“足够”这个词。

They all look up to him.

他们都尊敬他。

He picked up a stone and aimed it at the dog.

他拾起一块石头,把它投向那只狗。

Don't scatter your clothes, pick them up.

不要把你的衣服乱丢,把它们拾起来。

Then he picked up the telephone, and with a trembling finger, rang a

number.

接着,他拿起电话,用颤抖的手指拨了一个号码。

He polished up the old copper coins.

他擦亮旧铜币。

They put up a new house here.

他们在这里盖了一栋新房子。

He likes to rake up the past.

他爱翻旧帐。

He has started reading up bionics.

他已开始攻读仿生学。

We have sent up another remote - controlled rocket this month.

这个月我们又发射了一颗遥控火箭。

The book will be published shortly, the type is being set up now.

这本书不久就要出版了,现在正在排版中。

They are going to set up a school for the deaf and mute.

他们准备为聋哑人开办一所学校。

In 1976 he set up his foundation to promote exhibits.

1976年他建立了他的基金会,目的是促进展览事业。

Another hydroelectric power station has been set up.

又建成了一座水电站。

Mr. Bricsoe did not show up for the meeting.

布雷肃先生未在会议上露面。

This work takes up too much time.

这项工作花费太多时间。

We're going to walk up the hill this afternoon.

我们下午要去爬山。

20. v. + with

accord with 与……一致

bother with 费事,烦心

agree with 同意

break with 与……断绝关系

begin with 开始

burst with 装满

change with	与……交换	人疲倦	
charge with	装; 充填; 把 ……交付某人	feel with	同情
check with	按……核对	fight with	与……战斗
close with	接受; 靠近	fill with	充满……
collide with	与……碰撞	furnish with	为……装设 ……
combine with	与……结合	go with	调和; 相配
come with	同……一道来	get with	团结起来
communicate with	与……相 通(通信)	help with	以……帮助
compare with	把……与 ……相比	honor with	授予(荣誉等)
compete with	与……竞争	identify with	将……认为, 与……同 ……
connect with	把……与…… 连接起来	illustrate with	拿……说明 ……
consist with	与……一致	impress with	使……对…… 印象深刻
consult with	同……商量	inform with	使某人充满 ……
contend with	对付; 作斗争	inspire with	引发某人的 ……
converse with	交谈	interfere with	打扰
cope with	对待; 应付	introduce with	以……作为 ……的开端
correspond with	与……通信	meet with	相遇; 和……邂逅
cry with	因……而喊叫	mix with	混在一起
differ with	和……不同	play with	玩……
dispense with	免除; 省去	plead with	恳求, 祈求
do with	处置	ply with	硬要
end with	以……结束	pour with	倾泻
endow with	赋予某人	proceed with	继续, 接着
equip with	用……装备		
exchange with	与……交换 ……		
exhaust with	因……而使某		

provide with 向……提供 ……	settle with 同……解决
rank with 与……并列	side with 同意;附合
react with 与……起反应	stay with 与……同(住)在 一起
reason with 同……讲道理	take with 带着……
rest with 在于	talk with 和……交谈
satisfy with 使……满意于 ……	unite with 团结
	work with 与……共同工作

What you say does not accord with the previous evidence.

你所说的与先前的证据不一致。

I quite agree with you that he is wrong in doing this.

我很同意你的说法,他做这件事是不对的。

We don't agree with them.

我们与他们意见不同。

The climate here doesn't agree with me.

这儿的气候不适合我的体质。

I don't agree with giving children expensive presents.

我不赞成给小孩昂贵的礼物。

I agree with all you say.

你说的我全赞成。

You had better begin with Book I.

你还是从第一册讲起好。

The concert began with a violin solo.

音乐会是以小提琴独奏开始的。

He told us not to bother with him.

他让我们别为他费事了。

We must break with old, traditional ideas.

我们必须同旧的传统观念决裂。

His head was bursting with ideas.

他的脑袋装满了许多想法。

She changed shoes with me.

她和我交换鞋子。

He will charge himself with that.

他负起那项责任。

You'd better check it up with the original.

你最好和原文对照一下。

I am willing to close with your terms.

我愿意接受你的条件。

He collided with me over politics.

在政治观点方面他与我强烈抵触。

The ore becomes molten, and its oxides combine with carbon from the coke.

矿石开始熔化,矿石中的氧化物与焦炭中的碳化合。

If Smith had come with us, he would have had a good time.

如果史密斯同我们一道来,他会玩得很痛快。

The dining room communicates with the kitchen.

这饭厅与厨房相通。

This voltage is small compared with the rated voltage.

与额定电压比较起来,这个电压是很小的。

New products must be very good in quality if they are to compete with those already in the market.

新产品要想与市面已有产品竞争必须质量特别好。

We connect the two banks of the river with each other by a bridge.

我们用一座桥把河的两岸连接起来。

The two ends of the pipe connect with the collar.

管子两端分别与环相连。

His action consists with reason.

他的行动合乎道理。

Consult with masses when matters arise.

遇事同群众商量。

We are contending with difficulties.

我们正在同困难作斗争。

She tries to converse with all her students.

她想和每个学生交谈。

I was unable to cope with my duties.

我无法尽到我的职责。

His promises do not correspond with his actions.

他的言行不一致。

She cried with shock.

她因为受了惊吓而喊叫起来。

As we know, they differ with you on this subject.

据我们所知,他们同你在这个问题上是有分歧的。

He always differs with his wife on this point.

关于这点,他和他太太老是意见不合。

Since we don't have much time, we'll dispense with reading today.

因为我们没有时间,所以今天我们不上选读课。

What will I do with it?

怎样处置它好呢?

I will have nothing to do with it.

我不想参与这件事。

What have you done with your electric drill?

你把你的电钻怎样处理了?

He could do with a haircut.

他需要理发了。

The book ends with a conclusion.

这本书以一个结论作为结束。

Nature endowed him with rare genius.

自然赋予他极好的天才。

These buildings are equipped with air conditioning plants.

这些建筑物都设空气调节装置。

She exchanged smiles with him.

她和他互相微笑。

She exhausted herself with worry.
她因耽心而使自己疲倦。

I feel with you deeply.
我对你深为同情。

He had once fought with these children.
他有一次和这些小孩打架。

Her eyes filled with tears.
她的眼睛充满了泪水。

I filled the glass with water.
我把杯子斟满了水。

He was filled with great sorrow.
他悲痛万分。

Let's furnish this room with a sofa.
我们给这房间装设沙发吧。

This colour goes with black beautifully.
这种颜色和黑色配在一起是挺漂亮的。

Don't go yet, Mill, I want to go with you.
先别走,秘尔,我和你一块去。

It's a good pity I can't go with you.
我不能和你们一起去,太遗憾了。

I'd like some coffee to go with the cake.
我想要点咖啡和蛋糕一块吃。

Let's get together with Sam and study for the test.
请山姆和我们一同预备考试的功课。

Can I give you some help with that trunk?
我给你那个箱子能对你有帮助吗?

He can help her with the cleaning.
他可以帮她打扫。

He is helping me with the report now.
他现在正帮助我写一份报告。

Lucy helps with the housework in my house.

露西在我家里帮助料理家务。

He helped me with clearing up.

他帮我清理东西。

Will you honor me with a visit?

如蒙驾临,十分荣幸。

Contentment is identified with happiness.

满足被认为与快乐是同一回事。

He illustrated his opinion with examples.

他举例来说明他的意见。

She impressed me with her smile.

她的微笑使我印象深刻。

He informed me with new life.

他使我充满新生命。

My success inspired me with confidence.

我的成功引发了我的信心。

Don't interfere with this machine.

不要乱搞这部机器。

The voice of the children interfered with his concentration.

孩子的声音干扰他的注意力。

She met with a friend in the train.

她在火车上遇到了一位朋友。

A host is supposed to mix with his guests.

主人应与客人融合在一起。

The baby played with his new toys.

婴儿玩他的新玩具。

I pleaded with my mother to let me go.

我向妈妈恳求准许我去。

We'll be all right so long as it doesn't pour with rain.

只要不下倾盆大雨,我们都没关系。

Let us proceed with our lesson.

让我们继续上课吧。

We provided ourselves with food for our picnic.

我们自备了野餐食品。

His name will be ranked with the great names of history.

他的名字将与历史伟人的名字并列。

Sodium reacts violently with other elements.

钠同其他元素激烈地起反应。

She reasoned with him on the subject.

她同他作关于这一问题的辩论。

The blame rests entirely with our engineer.

这件事责任全在我们工程师身上。

It rests with you.

这全由你来决定。

He will be satisfied with your progress.

你的进步使他感到满意。

She has an account to settle with him.

她与他有不愉快的事待解决。

The whole group sided with the reform plan.

全组都赞同这项改革计划。

Mac is staying with me for a few days.

马可与我同住几天。

I wish she could stay with us longer.

但愿她能在我们这儿多呆一段时间。

He is staying with us.

他留住在我家里。

Don't forget to take the notebook with you.

不要忘记随身带着笔记本。

He begged me to take him with me.

他要求我带上他一起走。

She talked with all the famous mathematicians and astronomers of these countries.

她和这些国家的所有著名数学家和天文学家进行了交谈。

I talked with the boy about his work.

我与那个男孩谈他的工作。

We should unite with all forces that can be united.

我们应该团结一切可以团结的力量。

Mr. Beals is working with Mr. Palmer on the committee.

贝丽斯先生与帕尔马先生同在委员会工作。

21. 其他

v. + across

come across 找到;发现

v. + along

come along 沿着;进展

go along 伴随

v. + around

bring around 使……回心转意

come around 绕道而来;来访

hang around 逗留

look around 环顾四周

v. + aside

brush aside 不理,漠视

put aside 储蓄

v. + back

look back 回顾;回头

answer back 顶嘴,顶撞

v. + before

come before 在……之前

v. + behind

fall behind 落后于

stand behind 支持;做后盾

v. + between

choose between 挑选一个

discriminate between 区别,辨别

v. + beyond

go beyond 超过限度

v. + forward

come forward 出现;增长

v. + like

feel like 感觉像是

look like 像要

v. + round

bring round 使……改变看法

go round 参观

v. + toward

face toward 使……面向

feel toward 认为……

v. + upon

bear upon 压在……之上;
对……有影响;
与……有关系

force upon 把……强加在某

	人身上	go without	缺乏,没有
v. + without		reckon without	没考虑到,
do without	没有,不用		忽略

If you should come across my slippers, put them in the box, will you?
假如你找到我的拖鞋,请把它放在盒子里,好吗?

I came across a very strange old man in the village yesterday.
昨天我在村子里碰见了一个陌生的老头儿。

Mrs. Reed came along the passage.
里德太太从过道走过来。

Comrade Gao is coming along quite well.
高同志的健康状况有好转。

George is coming right along in algebra.
乔治的代数大有进步。

You go along with Henry, I'll come shortly.
你随亨利去,我等会儿来。

After a lot of argument the engineer brought us around to his point of view.

经过多次辩论,工程师终于使我们接受了他的观点。

The road was blocked so we had to come around by the fields.
道路被阻塞,我们只好从田间绕道而来。

She fainted, but she's coming around.
她昏倒了,可是她正在苏醒。

I don't want to hang around here any longer.
我想马上离开这里。

I am looking around the office right now.
此时,我正在查看办公室。

His suggestion cannot be brushed aside.
对他的意见不能漠视。

You'd better put some money aside for emergencies.
你最好把钱储蓄起来以备急需。

He looked back at his friend.

他回顾他的朋友。

Parents don't like being answered back.

父母是不喜欢子女顶嘴的。

I have fallen behind my fellow workers.

我已经落在我同事的后面了。

We stand behind you for ever.

我们永远支持你们。

We'll have to choose between them.

我们只好在两者中挑了。

Can you discriminate between conductor and insulator?

你能把导体和绝缘体分开吗?

In the Department Store, many articles go beyond their value.

在这家百货公司里,很多货品是高价出售的。

His classmates all came forwards to help him with his lessons.

班上同学都自动来帮助他复习功课。

I felt like an idiot when I answered wrong.

当我答错时,我自觉我是个白痴。

This feels like silk.

这东西摸起来像丝绸一样。

I feel like vomiting.

我想吐。

It looks like a storm, so let's start for home.

好像要有暴风雨了,我们回家吧。

It looks like it.

好像是这么回事。

It looks like rain.

看起来天要下雨。

We took out umbrellas because it looked like rain.

我们带着伞,因为天像是要下雨。

I at last brought him round to my point of view.

break down into	把……分为	get in with	和……取得联系
break in on	打断(话)	get on for	接近;开到
break up into	分成,分解	get on to	认清;学会
buckle down to	努力从事	get on with	在……方面有进 步
carry on with	继续	get through with	完成;做完
catch on to	了解,掌握	give in to	对……让步;认输
catch up on	赶上	go along with	伴随;同意
catch up with	赶上	go down with	得(患)病
check up on	检查,核对	go in for	爱好;从事;参加
clutter up with	弄乱	go on for	接近
come in for	受到;得到	go on to	接着
come out with	说出来;发表	go on with	把……进行下去
come up against	碰到(困难)	go through with	完成;实现
come up to	到达;符合	go on to	保留;紧紧拉着
come up with	提出;赶上	hold up on	推迟
cry out against	疾呼反对	keep on with	继续(做)
cut out for	适于,适合	keep up with	赶上
do away with	消灭;清除	lead up to	导致
drive away at	努力做	look about for	四处寻找
drop in at	顺便到(某处)	look down on	俯视,轻视
drop in on	顺便拜访(某人)	look forward to	盼望,期待
fall in with	同意;符合	look in on	顺便访问
fall out with	争吵	look out for	当心;照顾
get along with	合得来	look out on	朝向,面向
get around to	找到时间(做)	look up to	尊敬
get away from	避免;摆脱	make up for	弥补
get away with	携……潜逃; 做坏事而不 受惩罚	make up to	巴结
get down to	认真开始;下降 到	move on to	向前进
		pass on to	传送;转交
		push on to	推给(别人)

push on with	推进		易举取胜;
put down as	把……当作		从……平安
put down for	把……当作		脱身
put down to	归咎于	walk away with	顺手拿走;偷
put up with	忍受		走;(竞选,比
run away with	拐走;耗费		赛等)轻易取
sit in on	防止		胜
stand in with	同……分担	watch out for	注意;提防
tie in with	连结	work in with	与……配合
walk away from	比赛中轻而		

When they got on to the highway they broke into a run.

他们一走上公路就加快脚步跑起来。

The cashier made away with twenty thousand dollars.

出纳员带款2万元潜逃。

Start now, and I will catch up with you. If I don't catch up, wait for me on the corner.

现在开始,我一定会追上你;假如我追不上你,请在那拐角上等我。

I think I am coming down with a cold.

我想我是患感冒了。

We should do away with this bad custom.

我们应该戒除这个恶习。

On seeing me, he walked up to me smiling.

一看到了我,他微笑着走过来。

The Scottish landscape is made up of mountains, lakes and greenery.

苏格兰的风景包含有山、湖和绿树。

Mrs. Smith wants to keep up with her neighbours.

史密斯太太想与其邻人在社会上及经济上有相同的地位。

Ty looks back on his childhood with great pleasure.

台回忆他的童年有无限的快乐。

Mr. Philis is the kind of man that people look up to.

像菲利普斯先生那种人是受人尊敬的。

This practice was done away with long ago.

这种做法早已废除。

I can't put up with such a mess any more.

我再也不能容忍这样混乱的局面。

Tom looks up to his father.

汤姆尊敬父亲。

He goes in for tennis.

他热衷于网球。

My wife is always throwing my father up to me. He doesn't have a job.

我太太老是向我奚落我的父亲,他已失业了。

That dog has taken up with you; you ought to keep it.

那只狗和你很友好,你可以收养它。

You'd better read up on Freud before you take your psychology examination.

你最好在参加心理学测验前读弗洛伊德。

Don't be scared, stand up for your rights.

不要害怕,护卫你的权力。

He is looking about for a house.

他正在寻找房子。

Small as they are, atoms are made up of still smaller units known as "sub-atomic particles".

尽管原子很小,但它们由更小的称之为“亚原子粒子”的单位所组成。

I don't feel up to talking with anybody else now.

我现在不想和其他的人讲话。

Roy seems very determined about his plan, but I don't think he will go through with it.

洛埃似乎对他的计划很有决心,但是我不信他能完成。

The lecturer went on to say that he did not agree with the theory.

讲演者继续说,他不同意那个理论。

Lots of men go in for fishing.

很多人对于钓鱼很有兴趣。

When you make a promise, you must not go back on it.

当你许了诺言,你一定不要失信。

Please help me on with my coat.

请帮助我穿上大衣。

If he stayed away from work, who would pay the wages.

如果他不去上班,谁付给他工资。

He doesn't get along with his assistant.

他和助手相处不融洽。

I put out my hand to hers and held it tight.

我伸出手去紧紧地握住她的手。

We worked on into the night.

我们一直工作到深夜。

Let's get down to business.

让我们言归正传吧。

You asked me in for some coffee.

你请我来喝咖啡呀。

Keep away from me.

不要靠近我。

I heard the cart going on down the street.

我听见马车沿着街驶过。

Mr. Allentuck was killed by the man he had fallen in with at a bar the day before.

艾伦塔克先生让一个在被杀的前一天在酒吧里遇到的人杀死了。

The design comes up to standard.

设计合乎标准。

I cannot come up with your pace.

我不能赶上你的步伐。

Charles backed up into the parking space.

查理把车倒到停车位置。

The old teacher gets on pretty well with the young students.

那位老教师和青年学生们相处很融洽。

And Mary came back to the city to hit the typewriter.

后来玛丽就回到城里来打字。

Having done my work, he went out for taking a walk.

他做完工作就出去散步了。

How do you get on with Mary?

你和玛丽处得怎样?

Then he came out with the truth.

这时他说出了真相。

Some of the pupils are sure that they will go through with their plan at a camp.

有些小学生确信他们能够实现野营生活的计划。

We would rather go on with the experiment than give it up.

我们宁愿把这个实验进行下去而不愿放弃不做。

He is going on for 50.

他年近 50。

Two students in our class were absent because they had gone down with influenza.

我们班今天两个学生缺席,因为患了流感。

He will go along with you as far as the department store.

他将陪你到百货商店去。

We have got through with our task.

我们已经完成了任务。

How are you getting on with your work?

你的工作进展如何?

We are beginning to get on to the seriousness of the situation.

我们终于开始认识到情况的严重性。

Let's get down to the facts.

咱们来看看事实吧。

She says she must get back to her work.

她说她得回去上班了。

We'll never let him get away with that excuse.

我们绝不能让他用那种借口蒙混过去。

He says he will get around to it next week.

他说他下星期能找到时间做这事。

This didn't fit in with our views.

这不符合我们的观点。

They are quite good friends, but sometimes they fall out with each other.

他们是很好的朋友,但有时也发生争吵。

He came in for a lot of trouble in his work.

他在工作中遇到许多麻烦。

He first came up with the good idea of going to visit a factory.

是他首先提出去参观工厂这个好主意的。

My work does not come up to yours.

我的工作做得不如你。

The block code and the convolutional code stand out as efficient ways of achieving reliable communication.

分组编码和卷积编码乃是达到可靠通信的有效途径。

He always stands up for the things in which he believes.

他认为是对的他就坚持。

What will you start off with?

你们准备从什么地方开头?

We must stick up for our rights.

我们应当维护自己的权力。

What does that work out at?

总计多少钱?

His plan will not work in with ours.

他的计划无法与我们的计划相配合。

When you cross the street, watch out for cars.

横过街道时要注意车辆。

He just walked out on his wife and family without saying a word.

他什么也没说就把妻子和全家遗弃了。

Someone has walked away with my umbrella.

有人把我的伞拿走了。

My horse just walked away from all the others in that race.

在那次比赛中,我的马轻而易举地胜过所有的马。

The police found a fact that might tie in with the murder case.

警察发现一桩可能与凶杀案有关的事实。

On my way home I dropped in at his house.

在我回家的路上,我顺便到他家一趟。

He is cut out for a sailor.

他适于做船员。

They all cried out against the decision.

他们都表示反对这一决定。

Did they pass on the information to the newspaper?

他们把这个消息告诉报社了吗?

He doesn't play up to his boss.

他不讨好老板。

We'll move on to their next proposal.

现在我们进而讨论他们的下一个提案。

His father came down on him severely.

他的父亲严厉地训了他一顿。

My desk is always cluttered up with pens and papers.

我的桌子总是乱放着笔和纸。

She decided to work harder in order to catch up with the rest of the class.

她决定加紧学习,好赶上班内别人。

We had to explain the joke to Smith, because he could not catch on to it.

我们必须给史密斯解释这个笑话,因为他不了解。

Don't waste time! Carry on with your writing.

别浪费时间了!继续写吧!

The complicated molecules of living things, when becoming too hot, will break up into their separate atoms and cease to live.

如果温度太高,生物的复杂分子就会分裂成单独的原子而不复存在。

Under certain conditions this compound splits (breaks) up, or decomposes, into two substances.

在一定条件下,该化合物就裂变,即分解为两种物质。

It fits in well with my plan.

那件事同我的计划非常一致。

A dessert should fit in with the rest of the meal.

饭后的甜点应该与其他的食物调和。

I don't see how Jack can put up with his wife.

我不知道杰克如何忍受得了他的太太。

He is sticking up for peace.

他在为和平而工作。

They are still sticking out for higher wages.

他们仍在强硬地要求增加工资。

Their interests run up against ours.

他们的利益同我们的利益冲突。

He can no longer put up with the ill-treatment.

他再也不能忍受虐待了。

Mr. Moy has given himself up to his research.

莫埃先生致全力于他的研究工作。

Conceited people always look down on others.

自高自大的人总是看不起别人。

I read newspapers every morning to keep up with the times.

我每天看报以便赶得上形势。

Children are looking forward to Christmas.

孩子们期待着圣诞节的到来。

There was not enough room, so we moved over to the big table by the wall.

由于这地方不够,我们就挪到墙边的那张大桌子去。

The wallpaper tones in with the curtains.

壁纸与窗帘的颜色很协调。

You needn't try to shine up to him.

你用不着取悦于他。

We have to read up on books before taking the examination.

我们在考试前必须仔细读书。

They have put in for membership of the Party.

他们已申请入党。

Put them down to me, please,

请把这些记在我的账上。

They decided to push on with the research work.

他们决定推进这项研究工作。

They have pushed all the work off on to me.

他们已经把全部工作都推了出来给我。

I can't put up with your rudeness any more.

我无法再忍受你的粗暴。

Time will run out on us.

时不我待。

Let us run back over the past.

让我们回顾一下过去吧。

The heater will run away with a lot of electricity.

这电炉将消耗大量的电力。

In this type of business you naturally have to rub up against all kinds of people.

在这种行业中,当然你必须接触各种各样的人物。

They set him down as a fool.

他们把他看作傻瓜。

I'd like to sit in on his class.

我想听他的课。

There was no one to speak up for him when he was brought into court.

当他被送进法庭时,没有人为他辩护。

I stand in with you in this expense.

我来同你分担这项费用。

She looked in on us once in a while.

每隔一些时候,她都到我们这儿来一趟。

We must rid ourselves of the erroneous idea that looks down on the physical labour.

我们必须除掉轻视体力劳动的错误思想。

We must live up to the principles.

我们必须坚持原则。

His daughter kept on at him to buy her a new coat.

他的女儿总纠缠他,叫他给她买件新衣服。

With the help of my teacher, I kept up with my class.

在老师的帮助下,我跟上了班。

Chapter one describes the events that led up to the war.

第一章描写引起战争的一些事件。

Let's hurry on with that work.

让我们抓紧工作。

Hurry up with your studies, or you'll regret idling your time in empty conversation.

要抓紧时间学习,否则你会后悔在闲谈中虚度光阴。

He kept on about his studies.

他一个劲地谈他学习的事。

Hang on to the strap when the subway train starts.

当地下列车开动时,要拉着吊环。

We must leave that topic and hurry on to the next point.

我们必须把那个题目放一放,赶快讨论下一点。

We have to hold up on the plan to adjust the equipment.

我们只好推迟设备调试计划。

The child always hung back from any activities.

那个孩子是什么活动都不愿参加。

I met up with a friend in the train.

我在火车上遇见一位朋友。

"Look out for the train", the sign at the railroad crossing warns.

铁路与公路交叉道的牌子上写着“小心火车”。

They have made up for the loss.

他们已弥补了损失。

The new teacher does not welcome being made up to.

新来的老师不喜欢别人奉承他。

He always refused to bow down to tyranny, wealth or power.

对专横、财富或权势,他永不卑恭屈膝。

We had better check up on his story.

我们最好核对一下他说的内容。

She will probably come in for a good sum of money when her father dies.

当她父亲去世时,她可能接受一大笔钱。

An elderly woman came up to the counter and asked to be shown some earrings.

一位上了年纪的妇人走近柜台,要求看看耳环。

She soon realized that she was not cut out for a teacher.

她不久认识到她不适合于当教员。

He gets up to all sorts of tricks.

他玩弄各种诡计。

When she left college, she went in for nursing.

当她离开学校以后,她从事护士工作。

She was fairly good at English, but in mathematics she could not keep up with the rest of the scholars in her class.

她的英文相当好,但在数学方面她赶不上她班上的其他同学。

I worked last Sunday, so I have today off, to make up for it.

我上星期日工作,所以今天补假休息。

Because I've overlooked your transgression this time, don't run away with the idea that you can always do this kind of thing with impunity.

不要因为我这次原谅了你的罪过,就轻易地认为你可以老干这类事情而不受惩罚。

When we were within five or six miles of our destination we ran out of petrol.

在离目的地还有5或6英里的地方,我们的汽油用完了。

He surely doesn't think I am going to sit down to that remark.

他一定认为对那番话我是不会逆来顺受的。

Tom was the youngest among the five boys on bikes, but he managed to keep up with the others.

汤姆是5个骑车男孩中最小的,但他还是设法赶上了其他伙伴。

Can you walk a little slower? I can't keep up with you.

你能稍微放慢一点儿吗?我赶不上你呀。

The young technicians are determined to go through with the experiment started two weeks ago though they've failed to do it several times.

虽然,青年技术员已经失败了好几次,可是他们决心要把两星期以前开始的实验搞到底。

We've started this job. I know it's difficult, but we ought to go through with it now.

我们已开始了这项工作,我知道这种工作是很难的,不过我们应当立即完成它。

You need something to do. Why don't you go in for teaching English?

你需要做事,为什么不去教英语呢?

Her daughter is going in for medicine.

她的女儿正在学医。

Some of the students like singing and dancing, others go in for sports.

有的学生参加唱歌跳舞,有的喜爱参加运动。

Most girls don't go in for football.

大多数女孩子不爱踢足球。

Be quiet, please! They are going in for an examination now.

请安静,他们正在考试。

You promised to let me have that. You can't go back on your word now.

你答应过给我那个,你不能说话不算数。

I promised you that I'd help you with your study of English, didn't I? Well, I'm not going back on that.

我答应帮你学英语,好了,我不会食言。

He is constantly late for work, and yet nothing is ever said to him; I don't

know how he gets away with it.

他经常上班迟到,而且也没有人说他什么,我真不知道他怎么能逃脱处分。

Someone will find you out. You won't be able to get away with it.

有人会揭发你的,你是不能逃避处分的。

The students have no written scripts to fall back on, so they must use their own vocabulary.

学生没有书面材料可看,所以他们必须用自己学的词汇。

Seeing that this camel is too thin to ride on, we are going to do away with it.

鉴于这匹骆驼骨瘦如柴,不能再骑,我们要宰了它。

I'm going to do away with these clothes.

我打算处理掉这些衣服。

He'll soon catch up with other pupils.

他将会赶上其他同学的。

My teacher has to work hard day and night so as to catch up on the studies neglected.

我的老师不得不夜以继日地努力工作,以便重操荒疏了的学业。

Smoking will catch up with you.

吸烟会给你带来不良后果。

My wife wants me to do away with this nice old hat.

我妻子想叫我把那顶很好的老式帽子抛掉。

You start out right now, I'll catch up with you in half an hour.

你现在就出发,我半小时后就会赶上你。

第十章 形容词与介词

有些形容词后面可接介词短语。形容词 + 介词短语可独立使用,作定语。也可在形容词前 + be,构成系表结构。下面介绍这种搭配:

1. adj. + about

anxious about	挂念;担忧; 发愁	particular about	对……特别;讲究
careless about	粗心,不关心;漫不经心	pessimist about	对……感到悲观
clear about	明白	sad about	悲哀
complacent about	自满的	sensible about/of	知道的;觉察的
curious about	渴望知道的;好奇的	sensitive about	对……过分注意
doubtful about	疑惑	serious about	认真的;真诚的
enthusiastic about	热心的	sore about	恼火的
generous about	慷慨;乐于	sorry about	为……难过
glad about	对……喜欢	suspicious about	对……起疑心
happy about	喜欢……	uncertain about	不定的
honest about	诚实的,坦率的	uneasy about, at	心神不安的,担心的
keen about	迷于		
lazy about	懒于		
mad about	对……着迷		

Mrs. Owens is anxious about her son.

欧文斯太太想念她的儿子。

I am anxious about her health.

我担心她的健康。

She is very anxious about her husband's health.

她非常担心她丈夫的健康。

He was careless about his work.

他对工作漫不经心。

I am not clear about the reason why you want to go.

我不明白你为何要去的理由。

We must not be complacent about the situation.

我们决不能满足于这一情况。

Children are naturally curious about almost everything.

孩子们对几乎每样事情自然都是好奇的。

I'm doubtful about the wisdom of doing that.

我对做那件事是否明智表示怀疑。

You don't seem very enthusiastic about the suggestion.

对于这一建议你似乎不很热心。

Mr. Ballard is generous about helping students.

柏拉得先生乐于帮助学生。

Pauline was glad about the news.

鲍林喜欢那个消息。

Are you happy about your new son?

你喜欢你的小儿子吗?

He is happy about his promotion.

他对他的升迁感到喜欢。

Is he quite honest about it?

他是老实说的吗?

Susie is very keen about soccer.

苏西迷恋足球。

I've become lazy about answering letters.

我已懒于回答信件。

He is mad about jazz.

他对爵士音乐着了迷。

She is mad about dancing.

她对跳舞着了迷。

Mr. Thompson is very particular about his clothes.

汤普森先生很讲究衣着。

He is particular about his food.

他讲究吃。

He is pessimistic about his chances, about the future, etc.

他对于他的运气,对于未来等等感到悲观。

Luke is pessimistic about passing the course.

路克对于功课能否及格表示悲观。

Clara is sad about her grade.

克拉拉对她的分数表示不悦。

We all felt very sad about his misfortune.

对于他的不幸,我们全都感到非常难过。

I am very sensible of your kindness.

我深感你的好意。

She is sensitive about her scar.

她很注意她的伤痕。

Please be serious about your work.

请用心工作。

She felt sore about not being invited to the dinner party.

她因未被邀请参加宴会而感到恼火。

I am sorry about your misfortune.

我为你的恶运难过。

I am sorry about hearing your failure.

我因听到你失败的消息而难过。

I'm suspicious about that man's act.

我怀疑那个人的行动。

I'm uncertain about my future.
我的前途仍是说不定的。

2. adj. + as

famous as 以……著名的,出名

He was famous as a singer.
他以一个歌唱家而著名。

Caruso was famous as singer.
卡鲁索是出名的歌唱家。

3. adj. + at

adept at 善于;精于……

adroit at 熟练

aghast at 发愣;吓呆

angry at 生气

apt at 善于

bad at 在……方面差;不行

brilliant at 在……方面有才华

clever at 聪明

furious at 狂怒

glad at 高兴

good at 擅长

great at 擅长;成功

handy at, with, to 对……
是有用的

happy at 开心

mad at 生气

nuts at 精通的;狂热的

poor at 很差

popular at 流行

present at 出席

ready at 准备做……

shocked at 对……感到震惊

slow at 缓慢

He is adept at getting himself out of difficult situations.
他善于摆脱困境。

He is adroit at carving things out of wood.
他精于木雕。

I was aghast at the suggestion.
我被这个建议吓呆了。

She is angry at (or about) your behaviour.

她对你的行为生气。

Comrade Wang was angry at what I said.

王同志听我说后就生气了。

He was angry at trifles.

他因小事而发怒。

He is apt at devising new means.

他善于设计新工具。

She is apt at music.

她有音乐专长。

I am bad at swimming.

我不善于游泳。

She's brilliant at foreign languages.

她在外语方面很有才华。

He is clever at swimming.

他游泳很行。

Elaine is very clever at puzzles.

艾蓝尼擅于解谜。

He was furious at your insolence.

他对你的傲慢很生气。

We're glad at the good news.

我们因听到好消息而感到高兴。

He is good at painting.

他精于油画。

I'm not good at meeting new people.

我不善于同生人交往。

The visiting scholar is good at Chinese.

这位访问学者精通汉语。

My son is good at maths.

我的儿子擅长数学。

Mrs. Ballantine is good at bridge.

白兰顿太太擅长于打桥牌。

She is great at telling thrilling stories.

她很擅长讲惊心动魄的故事。

One person is handy to another who benefits from his service or his help.

一个人对另一个人是有用的,后者从前者的服务或帮助中受益。

The boys are happy at play.

孩子们正玩得开心。

Don't be mad at me!

别对我生气!

He's nuts at ping-pang. He's nuts on ping-pang.

他擅长打乒乓球。他迷恋于打乒乓球。

He is poor at shooting.

他的射击技术很差。

Dancing is quite popular at the present day.

现时跳舞很流行。

Were you present at Professor Long's lecture?

你听过郎教授的讲演吗?

I cannot get ready at a moment's notice.

我不能马上做好准备。

I was shocked at his behaviour.

我对他的行为感到震惊。

He is slow at his work.

他工作缓慢。

4. adj. + for

afraid for 担心

anxious for 切盼,渴望

appropriate for 合适

apt for, at 易于;动辄

available for 可以用来

bound for, to 到……去的

convenient for 方便于

crazy for 渴望

desperate for 不顾一切的

destined for, to 预定的

difficult for 对……有困难

disagreeable for 对……不适

宜

eager for 切望
easy for 不费劲
eligible for 符合条件的
enough for 足够的
famous for 以……著名的
favourable for 合适的;有利的
fit for 适合的;恰当的
fitted for, to, with 适合的;
装备的
fitting for 适合的;恰当的
game for 愿意;敢于
ready for 准备
good for 有益;适用;有利
hopeful for 有希望
hungry for 很想得到
ideal for, of 理想的
important for 对…是重要的
insufficient for 不足的,不够
的
known for 有名的
late for 迟的;从前的
liable for 易遭受……的
mad for 要命;疯狂
necessary for 为……所必需
open for, to 开的;打开的

pity for 怜悯
possible for 可能
ready for 准备从事
regretful for 为……而感遗憾
remarkable for 以……引人注意
renowned for 有名望的;著名的
requisite for 必需的
responsible for 对……负责;
是……的原因
right for 对……合适
satisfactory for 称心如意的;良好的
sorry for 对……表难过
sufficient for 足够……之用
suitable for 合适的,适宜的
unfit for, to 不相宜的
unprepared for, with 无准备的
unqualified for, in 无资格的
unsafe for 不安全的;危险的
usual for 通常的

I was afraid for her.

我为她担心。

I am anxious for them to start early.

我期盼他们及早出发。

I am anxious for getting news.

我焦急地等待消息。

I am anxious for a camera.

我渴望有一架照相机。

I am anxious for a dictionary.

我渴望有一本辞典。

Her hat is not appropriate for this occasion.

她的帽子不适合这个场合。

He is very apt at that kind of work.

他非常善于这类工作。

These filters are available for insertion into the signal path in any combination.

这些滤波器可根据需要任意组合,插入到信号通路中。

Will it be convenient for you to see me on Friday?

星期五来看我,有空吗?

He is crazy for his grandchildren.

他渴望看到他的孙儿们。

We were desperate for food.

我们非常想得到食物。

Food destined for human consumption.

供人吃的食品。

It was difficult for me to understand what he meant.

我难以听懂他的意思。

I hope it is not disagreeable for you to do that.

我希望你适宜作那件事。

John was eager for an opportunity to advance in his company.

约翰希望在他的公司里有升级机会。

Eager for the match to begin.

渴望比赛快开始。

It's difficult for Mary to lift this case, but it's easy for Mr. Brown to lift

it, because he's much stronger than she is.

玛丽抬这只箱子有困难,但布朗先生却不费劲,因为他的力气比玛丽大多了。

To be eligible for a grant from the fund, a person must be over eighteen years of age, and have been accepted by a university for a course leading to a degree in medicine.

一个人要符合基金补助的条件,必须年过 18 岁,并为一所大学接受学习医科学位课程。

Food enough for three people.

足够三人吃的食物。

Newton is famous for his three laws of motion.

牛顿以他的运动三定律而闻名。

Sheffield is famous for its cutlery.

谢菲尔德以刀具著名。

This food is not fit for a dog to eat.

这种食物不适于给狗吃。

He is fit for the new job.

他能胜任这项新工作。

This meal is fit for her.

这种饭适合于她吃。

No fuels rather than petroleum will be fit for this purpose.

除石油外其他燃料都将不适于这种用途。

a cupboard fitted with shelves.

配有搁板的碗柜。

Such conduct is not fitting for a person of your position.

这种行为对你这样地位的人来说是不合适的。

Are you game for a swim?

你愿意游泳吗?

Have you got everything ready for the journey?

旅行的东西准备好了吗?

You know, if you brood too much, it will ruin your health, and it's not

good for you.

要知道,如果你老这么郁郁不乐的话,那会伤害身体,对你不利的。

Exercises are good for health.

运动益于健康。

The medicine is good for a cough.

这种药治咳嗽很有效。

The future is hopeful for a brave, hard-working and independent people.

对于一个勇敢、勤劳、有独立精神的民族来说,将来是大有希望的。

I am hungry for a good steak.

我很想吃一盘好肉排。

This weather is ideal for cricket.

这个天气是打板球的理想天气。

Specialized skills and training in practical techniques are important for the work of the technician.

专门技术和应用技术的训练对技术人员的工作都是重要的。

We shall have to hurry or we shall be late for the bus.

我们必须赶快,否则我们就赶不上公共汽车了。

She was often late for school.

她经常上学迟到。

You are liable for all damage.

你要对一切损失负责。

The dog was mad for water.

这狗渴得要命。

Food is necessary for life.

食物为生命所必需。

We prepared all things necessary for the expedition.

我们为这次远征准备好各种必需的物品。

I felt pity for the helpless child.

我怜悯那个无依靠的孩子。

It was not possible for him to get there.

他不可能到达那里。

He is ready for any work.

他准备从事任何工作。

The students were ready for the examination.

学生们曾准备考试。

We are ready for any contingency.

我们准备对付任何意外事故。

The goods are ready for shipment.

货物已准备装运。

He is remarkable for his cleverness.

他聪明过人。

This city is remarkable for its antiquities.

这个城市因它的古迹而闻名。

He was renowned for his brave deeds.

他因勇敢而著名。

Intelligence and hard work are chief things requisite for success.

才智和努力是成功所必不可少的主要因素。

The engineer is also responsible for the safety of the men working in the workshop.

工程师也要对在车间工作的人的安全负责。

You were responsible for that accident.

你应对那意外事故负责。

It isn't right for you to say such things.

你说那些话是不合适的。

The house is no longer satisfactory for me.

那所房屋已不再适合我的需要。

Mr. Taylor felt sorry for the blind man.

泰勒先生同情盲人。

I'm so sorry for you.

我替你难过。

I have saved an amount of money sufficient for a week's vacation.

我已储蓄了一笔足够一个星期假期花费的钱。

Thin clothing is not suitable for winter.

单薄的衣服不适合于冬天穿。

That wood is not suitable for our purposes.

那块木头不适合我们的要求。

The table is suitable for turning heavy and short workpieces.

那台车床适合于削粗而短的工件。

The man is unfit for his post.

此人不称职。

It is usual for him to be late.

迟到对他来说是家常便饭。

5. adj. + from

absent from 不在, 缺席

之忧的

averse from 反对; 厌恶

immune from, against 免除

clear from 没有(嫌疑等)

的;

different from 互异, 不同于

免疫

distant from 远的

inseparable from 分不开的,

distinct from 明显地与……

不可分的

不同

remote from 相隔很远的,

exempt from 免除

遥远的

far from 决不是; 远离

safe from 安全的; 无损的

free from 无……的, 无……

secure from, to 安全的

Several students were absent from the lecture.

有几个学生缺课。

He was averse from fighting.

他不愿意打架。

He is now clear from suspicion.

现在他没有什么嫌疑了。

English rugby is very different from American football.

英式橄榄和美式橄榄球大不相同。

This furniture is different from those.

这件家具与那些不同。

The village is a very different place now from what it was when I was a boy.

这个村子现已是一个跟我小时大不相同的地方了。

Stainless steel is different from ordinary steel.

不锈钢与普通钢不同。

A home in the country is very different from an apartment in the city.

在乡间住家与在城里住公寓有很大差别。

How different she is from Lucy!

她同露西多么不一样啊!

She was quite a different person from the proud, shy, dissatisfied girl that she had been before.

这姑娘变成另一个人,再不像从前那样骄傲、怕羞和牢骚满腹了。

a town five miles distant from Canterbury.

离坎特伯雷 5 英里的一个城市。

It is a matter of common observation that mixtures are distinct from compounds.

众所周知,混合物与化合物截然很不相同。

This flower is distinct from that one.

这种花跟那种不同。

The language spoken today is quite distinct from the one spoken in the Middle Ages.

现在讲的话与中世纪讲的话很不相同。

Persons over sixty are exempt from jury service.

年过 60 的人免除陪审工作。

You are far from right; you are completely wrong.

你绝对不对,你完全错了。

It is far from perfect.

那个很不完美。

The report is far from satisfactory.

这一报告远远不能令人满意。

It is far from possible.

绝对是不可能的。

We cannot be completely free from trouble in life.

我们未必完全没有人生的烦恼。

He is free from care.

他无忧无虑。

I would like to be free from some of my responsibilities.

我想卸掉我的某些责任。

When once you have had the disease you are immune from it for the rest of your life.

只要你一度患过这种病,你对这种病就终身免疫了。

One thing is inseparable from another.

一件东西跟另一件东西分不开。

Here we are safe from attack.

我们在这里不会受到攻击。

You will be safe from danger.

你不会受到危险。

The place is safe from danger.

这地方无危险。

They were safe from their enemies.

他们没有受敌人袭击的危险。

Are we secure from interruption?

我们没有受打扰之处吗?

6. adj. + in

abundant in 富有,富于

accomplished in 精于

accurate in 精确

active in 积极参与

adept in 擅长于

assiduous in 刻苦的

associate in 合伙,共事

astute in, at 机敏的,伶俐的

blind in 失明

careful in 谨慎的
common in, to 共同的
confident in 自信
courageous in 勇于
deaf in 聋的
deficient in 缺乏的
diligent in 勤勉的
efficient in 有效率的
elegant in 雅致的
equal in 与……相等
equivalent in 相等;等值
evident in 明白的;显然的
exact in 精确,正确的
expert in 熟练的
firm in 坚定;坚持
fortunate in 幸运的,庆幸的
happy in 高兴
honest in 诚实
impolite in 不礼貌
indefatigable in 不倦的;不
屈
inherent in 固有的;天生的
instant in, on 紧迫的;立即的
instrumental in 有帮助的;
起作用的
late in 迟到
lucky in 幸运的
negligent in 疏忽,玩忽
outstanding in, for 杰出的;显
著的

perfect in, for 完全的;完美
的
poor in 贫穷的;坏的
popular in 流行
potent in, against 有效的
preeminent in 优秀,卓越
proficient in, at 熟练的,精通
的
profuse in 十分慷慨;丰盛
的
prompt in 迅速
punctual in 准时
quick in 快的
rapt in 全神贯注的;着迷的
regular in 有规则的
remiss in 疏忽的;不负责任
的
rich in 富于,有很多的
right in 对的
serious in 严肃的;真诚的
skillful in 熟练于
successful in 成功的;有成
就的
uninterested in 不关心;无
动于衷
unsteady in, of 不稳定的,不
稳固
untiring in 不倦的
weak in 不健康;不熟练;弱

Our country is abundant in natural resources.

我国有丰富的天然资源。

A person accomplished in all the social graces.

具有各种社交风度的人。

My secretary is accurate in her typing.

我的秘书打字是很精确的。

We must be active in technological innovation and technological revolution.

我们要大搞技术革新和技术革命。

A politician becomes adept in agreeing with everybody.

政客是长于迎合人的。

They are assiduous in their duties.

他们勤于职守。

Bruce is assiduous in his studies.

贝路丝读书很勤奋。

He was very astute at getting his own way.

他很有办法,想干什么就干什么。

The horse is blind in one eye.

这匹马的一只眼睛瞎了。

I shall be careful in deciding what to do.

我要谨慎地决定怎么办。

They were confident in their strength.

他们自信有力量。

Scientists are courageous in defending truth.

科学家们勇于捍卫真理。

She is deaf in one ear.

她一只耳朵是聋的。

My maid is efficient in everything she does.

我的佣人做任何事都效率很高。

elegant in appearance, in one's person, etc.

外表文雅、仪表高雅等。

Those two brothers are not equal in intelligence.

他们两兄弟的智力高低不一。

Those two expressions are equivalent in meaning.

这两个表达法的意义是相等的。

His guilt is evident in his behaviour.

他有罪,很明显是行为失检。

You should be exact in your spelling.

你的拼写应当准确。

He is expert in the art of persuasion.

他擅长于说服人的技巧。

He is firm in his stand.

他立场坚定。

You are very fortunate in having such friends.

你有这样的朋友,真是幸运。

She is fortunate in having a kind husband.

她运气好,有一个好丈夫。

Rocky is fortunate in every enterprise.

拉克事事走运。

I am happy in saying that she is quite well again.

我高兴地说她的健康恢复了。

You should be honest in business.

你做生意应当诚实。

He was honest in telling me his quarrel with his family.

他很诚实讲了与他家人吵架的事。

You were impolite in not answering the question.

你不回答问题是不礼貌的。

They are indefatigable in their attempts to discover the culprits.

他们不倦地努力去找出罪犯。

Duplicity seems to be inherent in his character.

口是心非似乎是他天生的秉性。

Many city dwellers are interested in nature.

住在城市的许多人对大自然非常感兴趣。

Your advice has been instrumental in setting the question.

你的劝告对解决问题是有帮助的。

Spring is late in coming.

春天姗姗来迟。

Don't be negligent in your studies.

不要忽视你的功课。

The author is often negligent in his style.

这位作者的文风常常很马虎。

a painter outstanding in his landscapes.

以风景画著称的画家。

He was poor in worldly goods.

他很贫穷,没有什么财产。

Dr. Tam is preeminent in his field.

特姆博士在他的领域里是出类拔萃的。

proficient at surgery.

精通外科手术。

Are you proficient in English?

你精通英语吗?

He is profuse in his cordiality.

他非常热诚。

He is prompt in acting.

他行动迅速。

He is punctual in meeting his engagement.

他准时赴约。

He is quick in his decisions.

他很果断。

He is rapt in contemplation of the scenery.

他全神贯注地欣赏风景。

regular in attendance, in one's visit, in one's habits, etc.

按时出席,定期访问,生活有规律,等等。

He has been remiss in his conduct.

他的行为已失检了。

Italy is rich in skilled workers.

意大利有很多熟练的工人。

The country is rich in fruit.

这个国家盛产水果。

You were right in your answer.

你那样回答是对的。

Are you serious in planning a journey to Italy?

你当真打算去意大利旅行吗?

The carpenter is skillful in his work.

那个木匠干活很熟练。

He is successful in everything.

他事事成功。

He was successful in finding a new position.

他成功地找到了一个新的职业。

She was successful in doing what she planned.

她所计划的已成功地完成了。

Brown is successful in whatever he undertakes.

布朗做什么事都很成功。

He is weak in his legs.

他的腿不太利索。

7. adj. + of

abreast of, with 并肩

afraid of 害怕

appreciative of 有鉴赏力的;
感激的

apprehensive of, for 忧虑的;
担心的

aware of 知道

capable of 能够

careful of 注意

cautious of, about 注意

certain of 确信

characteristic of 以……为特
征

clear of 没有(债,忧等);理
清

confident of, about 确信的;

	有把握的	forgetful of	健忘的
cognizant of	认识的	free of	免于
confident of	深信,确信	frugal of	节约
conscious of	意识到	full of	充满
considerate of, to	考虑周到的;体谅他人的	glad of	高兴
contemptuous of	藐视的,目空一切的	good of	擅长
contradictory of	矛盾的	greedy of	贪得无厌
critical of	苛刻的;批判的	guilty of	犯罪的;内疚的
cruel of	残忍	hopeful of	希望,期待
delivered of	生下,产下	ignorant of	不知道,无知
descriptive of	描写的	impatient of	不耐烦
deserving of	该受的;值得的	impossible of	不可能
desirous of	想望,切望	incapable of	无……的能力
destitute of	贫乏	inclusive of	包括的
devoid of	缺乏的;全无的	independent of	脱离,不依赖于
difficult of	困难	indicative of	指示的;象征的
diffident of	胆怯的;无自信的	innocent of, in	清白的;无罪的
disgraceful of	可耻的;丢脸的	insensible of	不知道的
doubtful of, about	怀疑的	irrespective of	不考虑的;不顾的
empty of	缺少,没有	jealous of	忌妒的
envious of, to	嫉妒;羡慕	keen of, for, on	敏锐的;渴望的
expressive of	表示……的	lame of	瘸的
fearful of, for	可怕的,害怕的	lax of	放纵;松弛
flush of	富裕的,充足的	mindful of	不忘
fond of	喜欢	negligent of	玩忽的;粗心大意的
		neglectful of	疏忽的,不注

意的
 nervous of, to, about 心情紧张的;
 害怕的
 oblivious of 不注意的;忘记的
 observant of 严格遵守的
 ominous of, for 不祥的
 positive of 以为不错;肯定的
 prodigal of 挥霍,奢侈
 productive of 能生产的;肥沃
 proud of, about 自豪的;得意的
 quit of 摆脱……的;自由的
 reckless of 不在乎的;不顾一切的
 regardful of 注意的;关心的
 regardless of 不留心的,不注意的
 reminiscent of 提醒的;使人联想起的
 representative of 能反映出……的特征;表示
 resolute of 坚定的,坚决的
 sanguine of 怀着希望的;乐观的
 scanty of 贫乏的;稀疏的
 sceptical of, about 怀疑的
 secure of 安心的

sensible of 感觉得到的;知道的
 short of 缺少
 shy of, with 怕羞的;有戒心的
 sick of 厌倦,厌恶
 skeptical of 对……怀疑
 slow of 慢,迟钝
 sparing of 节省;贫乏
 sure of, about 确信的,有把握的
 susceptible of 容许有;可以有
 suspicious of 可疑的,猜疑的
 symbolic of 象征性的;符号的
 tenacious of 坚持的;顽强的
 thoughtful of 体贴的;考虑周到的
 tolerant of 容忍的
 true of, to 真实的;忠实的
 unaware of 不知道的;未察觉的
 uncertain of, about 靠不住的;不一定的
 unconscious of 不知道的;未发觉的
 undeserving of 不配(受到)的

untrue of, to 不真实的,假的
unwitting of 不知情的;无
意识的
unworthy of 不配
vain of 徒劳的;爱虚荣的

void of 没有的;缺乏的
weak of 迟钝
weary of 疲倦的;消沉的
worthy of 值得

We must keep abreast of the times.

我们必须与时代并进。

She is afraid of dogs.

她怕狗。

Are you afraid of snakes?

你怕蛇吗?

I am afraid of going through that wood. I'll take the road.

我害怕穿过那座树林,我将走大路。

She is afraid of you.

她怕你。

Are you afraid of death?

你害怕死吗?

We are very appreciative of her help.

我们非常感激她的帮助。

Ilse was not aware of the danger.

艾尔生不晓得危险。

Are you aware of what may happen?

你知道可能会发生什么事?

I was not aware of his presence.

我没有觉察到他出席了。

He became aware of the danger.

他开始意识到这个危险。

She is capable of working very hard.

她能很艰辛地做。

Dry cells are only capable of delivering very small amounts of electric ener-

89.

干电池只能发出很少量的电能。

Be careful of your health.

注意你的健康。

Mr. Miller was cautious of strangers.

米勒先生注意陌生人。

He is certain of success.

他确信会成功。

Sam was certain of winning the prize.

山姆确能赢得奖品。

I am not certain about the spelling of that word.

我不能肯定那个字的拼写。

No one was certain about his qualifications for the post.

对于他是否有担任这一职位的资历,谁也没把握。

Kindness to his comrades was characteristic of him.

宽待同志是他的特点。

You are now clear of debt.

现在你的债务已经还清了。

The road was clear of snow.

路上现在已没有雪了。

I do not feel too confident of his chances of success.

我对他成功的可能性没有很大把握。

She has never been cognizant of his likes and dislikes.

她从不知道他的好恶。

William is certainly confident of his future success.

威廉深信他将来能成功。

They were confident of victory.

他们对胜利有信心。

I was not conscious of his presence in the room.

我没有意识到他在屋子里。

He was very conscious of his shortcomings.

他非常清楚自己的缺点。

The explorer was conscious of the natives' unfriendliness.

探险家发觉到当地人不友好。

He was always very considerate of his workers if they were in trouble or difficulty.

当他的工人们遇到困难和烦恼时,他总是十分体谅他们。

It was considerate of you not to disturb us.

你真体贴,不打扰我们。

One statement is contradictory of another.

一个声明同另一个声明相矛盾。

Mr. Beatty is very critical of his wife's friends.

柏蒂先生苛刻地批评他太太的朋友。

It was cruel of you to say that.

你说那话太残酷了。

a paragraph descriptive of the scene.

写景的段落。

deserving of praise, reward, punishment, etc.

应受表扬、奖赏、惩罚等等。

I am not desirous of seeing him.

我不想见他。

The beef broth is destitute of good taste.

这牛肉汤淡而无味。

an object difficult of attainment.

难以达到的目的。

That place is difficult of access.

那地方难于接近。

It is disgraceful of him to act in that way.

他这么干是丢脸的。

He is very doubtful of that.

他对这件事很怀疑。

The room was nearly empty of furniture.

房间里几乎没有什么家具。

This paragraph is completely empty of meaning.

这一节毫无意义。

I am envious of your good fortune.

我羡慕你的好运气。

John was envious of his success.

约翰羡慕他的成功。

The price is exclusive of the federal taxes.

价格未把联邦税计算在内。

The poem is expressive of Wordsworth's love of nature.

那首诗表示出华兹华斯对大自然的热爱。

We are fearful of them.

我们为他们担心。

A door, window frame, etc, is flush of the wall.

门、窗框等等,跟墙齐平无缝。

He is too fond of the bottle.

他过分贪杯。

He is fond of music, so am I.

他爱好音乐,我也爱好。

He is particularly fond of cooking, and he often cooks very delicious meals.

他特别喜欢烹调,而且常常做些非常美味的饮食。

We are fond of various kinds of sports.

我们爱好各种运动。

I have become very fond of that boy.

我现在很喜欢那个小孩。

The old man became more and more forgetful of his responsibilities.

那老年人愈来愈忘记了他的责任。

I am free of income tax.

我免所得税。

They were free of care.

他们没有忧虑。

He has so many responsibilities that he must be frugal of his time.

他有许多事情要做,因此他必须注意节约时间。

Life is full of surprises.

生活是充满着惊险的。

The air was full of the scent of the flowers.

空气中弥漫着花香。

The future is full of hope.

前途大有希望。

The boat is full of water.

船里满是水。

The bottle is full of lemonade.

瓶子全盛满了柠檬汁。

Glad of your help.

对你的帮助感到高兴。

I am glad of your success.

我为你的成功而高兴。

Many a man would be glad of the opportunity.

许多人都会对这机会感到高兴。

It was good of you to give her my message.

你把我的信给她,那是太好了。

He is greedy of money.

他很贪钱。

He is guilty of theft.

他犯了偷窃罪。

We are hopeful of success.

我们很有成功之希望。

The doctor are not very hopeful about him.

医生对他(痊愈)不抱太大的希望。

He looks as if he were ignorant of that affair.

他好像不知道那件事似的。

She is impatient of your laziness.

她对你的懒惰感到不耐烦。

Every plan made by him is impossible of execution.

他做的一切计划都是不能实现的。

Mr. Beok seems to be incapable of keeping a job.

柏克先生似乎无能力保住职位。

He is incapable of a lie.

他不会撒谎。

There were fifty people present, inclusive of the officials.

包括官员在内共有 50 人出席。

We were fifty persons inclusive of children.

我们一共 50 人,包括小孩。

This is an objective law independent of human.

这是不以人的意志为转移的客观规律。

It is impossible to live in society and be independent of society.

生于社会,不能超乎(或脱离)社会。

injuries indicative of violence having been used.

象征遭受过暴力的伤痕。

He is innocent of the crime.

他是无罪的。

The jury decided the man was innocent of the charge made against him.

法官判决被告无罪。

I am not insensible of the great honour you have conferred upon me.

我不是不知道你已经给了我无上的荣誉。

jealous of the good name of the family.

切望保持家庭的好名声。

The horse is lame of one leg.

这匹马的一条腿是跛的。

You should always be mindful of your duty.

你务必不要忘记你的责任。

She is always mindful of her obligations to the others.

她总是念念不忘她对别人应尽的义务。

He was negligent of his obligations.

他玩忽职守。

They are neglectful of discipline.

他们不注意纪律。

He was oblivious of his promise.

他忘了他的诺言了。

He is oblivious of the past.

他忘记了过去。

You should be observant of traffic regulations.

你必须严格遵守交通规则。

Are you positive of that?

你以为那个对吗?

He is prodigal of his expenditure.

他挥霍金钱。

The war has been productive of good results.

这次战争产生了很好的结果。

Mark is proud of his son.

马克以其儿子而骄傲。

He is proud of his success.

他为他的成功而自豪。

I am proud of being a citizen of the People's Republic of China.

我因为自己是中华人民共和国的公民而感到自豪。

We are proud of our socialist motherland.

我们为我们的社会主义祖国而感到自豪。

He was very proud of her.

他为她感到骄傲。

I am glad to be quit of the business.

我很高兴摆脱了此事。

He was reckless of consequences.

他不顾后果。

These pictures are reminiscent of my late father.

这些照片使我联想起我的亡父。

The temperature T is not representative of electron temperature at higher altitudes.

温度 T 不足以代表高空中的电子温度。

The story is representative of the most common kind of Swedish folk tale.
那个故事是瑞典民间故事的代表作。

He is rid of fever.

他不发烧了。

He is sanguine of victory.

他对胜利抱乐观态度。

He is fat, and scanty of breath.

他身体太胖,有些喘不过气来。

They were secure of victory.

他们有必胜的信念。

He was sensible of this injustice.

他知道这不公平。

As every student is supposed to be, we were short of money.

就像人所共知的情形,我们每个学生当时都缺少钱。

He would have helped us but that he was short of money at the time.

如果他不是当时手中没钱,他会帮助我们的。

I am short of money.

我缺钱。

They seem to be short of experiences.

他们看来缺乏经验。

Small children are often shy of anyone they do not know.

小孩子往往怕生人。

She is shy with strangers.

她在陌生人面前难为情。

We are sick of his long talk.

我们厌烦他冗长的谈话。

I am sick of your excuses.

我厌恶你的申辩。

I am skeptical of that statement.

我怀疑那个声明。

He is a man slow of speech.

他是一个嘴笨的人。

He is slow of understanding.

他的理解力迟钝。

Be more sparing of your energy.

多节省点你的精力吧。

Make sure of your facts.

一定要把你掌握的事实弄得确切无误。

We are sure of success.

我们确信我们是会成功的。

His statement is susceptible of another interpretation.

他讲的话可以做另一种解释。

It is susceptible of proof.

这是可以证实的。

He was suspicious of the stranger.

他对这陌生人起了疑心。

I am always suspicious of anyone who wants to sell me something on the cheap.

我对想把东西廉价卖给我的任何人,总是心存怀疑。

I am suspicious of his intentions.

我怀疑他的意图。

A lotus is symbolic of purity.

莲花是纯结的象征。

She is very tenacious of her principles.

她很坚持原则。

He is not thoughtful of personal gain or loss.

他不顾个人得失。

He is very tolerant of criticism.

他能容忍批评。

He suggested that I be tolerant of other people.

他提醒我待人要宽厚。

They are true to their words and principles.

他们信守他们的诺言和原则。

This is true of all other cases.

这符合所有其它情况。

He was unaware of having made a mistake.

他不知道他犯了个错误。

He was unaware of any change.

他没有觉察出任何变化。

I am uncertain of going = I do not know whether I shall be able to go.

我不知道我是否能去。

I was unconscious of the danger.

我没发觉这一危险。

York was unconscious of his mistake he had committed.

约克未发觉他所犯的错误。

They boldly entered the building unwitting of the danger that they were running.

他们冒失地走进屋内,没有意识到他们所冒的危险。

He is unworthy of acting as your deputy.

他不配做你的代理人。

She is vain of her beauty.

她自负貌美。

The story is void of ideological content.

这个故事缺乏思想内容。

He is weak of understanding.

他的理解力迟钝。

He was weary of work and play.

他对工作和娱乐都厌倦了。

He was weary of talking.

他说累了。

His deed is worthy of high praise.

他的行为应当受到高度的评价。

That man is worthy of a better job.

那个人配有好的职位。

8. adj. + on

bent on 决心要

close on 靠近, 将近

conditional on 附有条件的

consequent on 由……而起的;
随之发生的

contingent on 根据情况而定的

crazy on, for 狂热的, 着迷的

dense on, with 密集的, 稠密的

dependent on, of 依赖的

great on 大的; 热心的

hard on 困难的; 严格的

incumbent on 义不容辞的

intent on 专心致志; 坚决的

keen on 极爱好

He's bent on becoming an engineer.

他一心想当工程师。

He is close on sixty.

他将近 60 岁了。

The offer is conditional on there being sufficient supplies to satisfy the demand.

提供的东西, 要以其数量能充分满足需求为条件。

All the other evils consequent on poverty.

随着贫穷而产生的一切其他弊病。

fee contingent on cure.

视治愈情况收费。

At one time she was crazy for a cottage in the country; now she wants to get back to the town again.

有个时期她狂热地要在乡村弄一所别墅住, 可现在她又想回到城市里来。

The bracken was dense on the ground.

欧洲蕨满地都是。

John looked forward to the time when he would be independent of his parents.

约翰盼望不依赖父母的日子早日来到。

He is still dependent on his father.

他仍旧靠他父亲供养。

• All effects are dependent on their causes.

一切结果都是有其原因的。

He's great on his meals, on cycling, on jazz, etc.

他非常爱吃他的膳食,非常爱骑自行车,非常爱听爵士乐。

Don't be hard on her.

别对她太苛刻了。

That soap is hard on my hands.

那种肥皂洗手太硬。

He was most conscientious in discharging all the duties and obligations incumbent on him.

他非常自觉地履行自己应负的一切责任和义务。

He was intent on his reading.

他专心于读书。

I could see that my wife was intent on having that hat, whether I approved of it or not.

我能看出,无论我同意与否,我的妻子都已决定买那顶帽子。

He is intent on his task.

他专心致志于自己的工作。

He is keen on football.

他喜欢踢足球。

9. adj. + to

acceptable to 可接受的

accountable to 对……负责;

accessible to 易接近;可得到

有解说义务

	的		central to 中心的;关键的
addicted to	有瘾的,有……嗜好的		charitable to 对……慈善
adequate to	适当的;足够的		civil to 有礼的;对……谦恭
adhered to	坚持		close to 接近于
adjacent to	邻近,靠近		common to 共通的
adverse to	反对		comparable to 可与……相比拟的
affable to	和蔼的		congenial to 适宜的;对劲的
agreeable to	欣然赞同		content to 满足于
akin to	类似的		contiguous to 接触的,接近的;相邻
alert to	警惕的;惊醒的		contrary to 相反的,矛盾的
alien to	不同的;格格不入		convenient to 对……方便
alive to	敏感的;注意到的		counter to 相反,违背
allergic to	过敏;讨厌		deaf to 聋的;充耳不闻
amenable to	服从的,肯听话的		disadvantageous to 不利的
answerable to	有责任的		disagreeable to 不愉快的;脾气大的
antecedent to, of	以前的,发生在先的		dissimilar to 与……不相似
anxious to	急于		distasteful to 令人厌恶的
apparent to	明白的;显而易见的		due to 适当的;应有的
apposite to	适当的		equal to 等于
apt to	易于		equivalent to 等于,等值
attentive to	注意的		essential to 对……重要
available to	对……方便;随时可用;可得		faithful to 对……忠诚
averse to	反对;嫌恶		false to 不忠于;违背
awake to	醒着的;警觉的		familiar to 为……所熟悉的
beneficial to	有利的;有益的		fatal to 对……是致命的
blind to	对……是不明的		fit to 适宜的
			foreign to 不适合的;不相干
			fundamental to 基本的

generous to	宽大	的;无懈可
glad to	愿意,高兴	击的
good to	好心的,慈善的	irrelevant to
grateful to	感激的	不相干的,离题
harmful to	对……有害	的
harsh to	苛刻的	junior to
helpful to	有帮助的	年少的;(级别)低的
impassive to	冷淡的;不知痛苦	kind to
impatient to	急躁的,性急的	慈善的;和蔼的
impolite to	无礼,不礼貌的	lenient to
impudent to	厚脸;放肆	宽大的
inadequate to	不充足的;不适当的	liable to
incentive to	是对于……的鼓励	不免;易于……的
incidental to	易发生的;附带的	lost to
inconvenient to	不方便的	失去的
indifferent to	无关紧要的;不在乎的	loyal to
indispensable to	必不可少的,绝对必需的	忠诚的;对……忠贞的
inferior to	低于……;次于	material to
injurious to	有害的	有关的;中肯的
insensitive to	对……不敏感的	merciful to
insolent to	傲慢的;无礼的	仁慈的;宽大的
inverse to	与……成反比	naughty to
invulnerable to	不会受伤的	不听话的;没规矩的
		nearest to
		最接近的
		necessary to
		必要的;必需的
		new to
		首次;新的
		nice to
		对……很好
		obedient to
		服从
		oblivious to
		忘记,忘却
		obnoxious to
		可憎的;非常讨厌的
		obscure to
		遮蔽;不清楚的
		offensive to
		触犯;令人难以忍受
		open to
		对……开放的
		parallel to
		与……平行
		partial to
		偏爱的
		particular to
		是……所特有的

peculiar to	限于,独有	负责任的	
perpendicular to	与……垂直;垂直于	satisfactory to	满意
pertinent to	相关;切题	senior to	年长的;职位资历较高的
plain to	为……清楚	sensitive to	敏感的;灵敏的
pleasant to	使……愉快的	sorry to	觉得难过的,遗憾
polite to	有礼貌的;有教养的	spiteful to	怀恨的
posterior to	时间上、顺序上较后的	strange to	陌生;不惯
preferable to	比……好一点	subject to	使患……;容易受到……;受支配于
preliminary to	预备的	subordinate to	从属的;次要的
preparatory to	准备的	suitable to	称意;合乎……
previous to	在……前	superior to	在上面的;较高的
prior to	居先的;更重要的	supplementary to	增补的,补充的
privy to	私下知情;秘密的	susceptible to	易受感动的
prone to	易于……的;有……倾向的	tantamount to	等于
pursuant to	依据,按照;在……之后	thankful to	感激的;欣慰的
ready to	准备	treacherous to	背叛的,背信弃义的
related to	跟……有亲戚关系	true to	忠于
relative to	和……有关系;相比	unable to	不能
relevant to	与……有关系	unequal to	不适合的;不相称的
reluctant to	不愿意;勉强的	unfaithful to	不忠实的
repugnant to	厌恶的	unfamiliar to	陌生的;新奇的
responsible to	,for 有责任的,应	unfavourable to	不适宜的;不利的

unrelated to 无关的
unsatisfactory to 不能令人
满意的

vulnerable to 易受伤的
welcome to 喜欢
willing to 乐意,欣然

Is the plan acceptable to everybody?

这个计划能让每个人都接受吗?

An open-minded person is accessible to reasons.

心胸开阔的人容易接受道理。

A worker is always accountable to his superior for his acts.

一个工人有向其监工者说明其工作的义务。

Roads should be adequate to traffic.

应有足够的公路以适应交通的需求。

The garage is adjacent to the house.

车库就在房子的旁边。

The garden which is adjacent to mine.

靠近我的花园的那个花园。

I am adverse to bringing up the matter again.

我反对再提起这事。

He is affable to everyone.

他对每个人都和蔼可亲。

The weather is affable to me.

这种天气使我感到非常宜人。

The students were agreeable to my suggestion.

同学们欣然赞同我的提议。

I gathered that my suggestion was quite agreeable to him.

我推测我的建议对他来说是正中下怀。

Plagiarism is akin to theft.

剽窃与偷窃性质相同。

Deceit and lying are alien to her character.

欺诈和说谎跟她的性格格格不入。

They were fully alive to the danger.

他们充分注意到那危险。

I am doubtful whether he is alive to the danger of what he proposes doing.

我怀疑他对自己打算要做的事的危险性是否有所觉察。

Are you allergic to certain animals?

你讨厌某些动物吗?

He is allergic to pollen.

他对花粉过敏。

She is answerable to the parents for the child's safety.

她为这个孩子的安全对其父母负责。

It is apparent to everyone that Mr. Beach is not well.

对各位来说,这是很明显的,毕祺先生确已生病了。

His answer is very apposite to the case.

他的回答非常切合实情。

Louise is apt to get angry if you speak to her.

假如你对路易丝说话,她是易于发怒的。

They were attentive to my words.

他们对我的话很注意。

The serum is available to the general public now.

现在血清已可用于大众了。

Joe is not averse to working hard.

乔并不反对努力工作。

She is averse to our plan.

她反对我们的计划。

He was not averse to turning over his estate to building purposes.

他不反对把他的房地产转变为建筑业。

Plenty of opportunities will present themselves, if only you are awake to them.

只要你警觉,很多机会自会出现。

The country was awake to the danger.

全国人民都意识到这种危险了。

This new drug is beneficial to the patient in various cases.

这种新药对于多种疾病都有疗效。

This treatment is beneficial to my health.

这种治疗法对我的健康很有益。

It will be beneficial to your health.

这将对你的健康有益。

Charley was blind to his own defects.

卡莱不知道自己的缺点。

He is blind to his faults.

他看不到自己的过失。

Mr. Topper is charitable to everybody.

陶波先生对每个人都很慈善。

Mr. Brown is civil to all his employees,

布朗先生对待他的全体雇员很有礼貌。

The post office is close to the bank.

邮政局靠近银行。

It was close on midnight when we arrived home.

当我们到家的时候,几乎是午夜了。

The bus - stop is close to the school.

公共汽车站在学校附近。

It is a property common to all metals.

那是金属的一种共性。

Certain desires are common to all men.

某些欲望是人人皆有的。

This is not at all comparable to that.

这个和那个无法相比。

Work that is congenial to one person may be uncongenial to another.

对某个人是合意的工作,对另一个则可能是不合意的。

This district is contiguous to the sea.

这个地区濒海。

What you wish to do is contrary to the regulations.

你所希望做的事是违反规章的。

Her tastes are contrary to mine.

她的爱好与我的相反。

The fact is contrary to my hope.

事实与我的愿望相反。

This was contrary to my expectation.

这和我期望相反。

Contrary to the weatherman's prediction, the day was fine.

与气象员的预测正相反,天是晴的。

The hotel is convenient to the shopping center.

此旅馆去商业中心很方便。

Would it be convenient to you to see me at 10:30?

10点30分来看我,对你方便吗?

He is deaf to entreaties.

他对恳求充耳不闻。

We declined the offer, as it would have been disadvantageous to us.

我们拒绝了这个建议,因为它对我们不利。

My wife was disagreeable to me this morning.

我妻子今天早上对我发脾气了。

Park is quite dissimilar to his elder brother.

帕克很不像他的哥哥。

This is due to the fact that free nitrogen cannot be used for this purpose.

这是由于游离氮不能用于这一目的。

The girl's absence is due to illness.

那女孩因病而缺课。

In short, the miseries of mankind are largely due to their putting a false value on things.

总之,人类的苦难大都是由他们对事物的错误判断。

His failure was due to nothing else than his own carelessness.

他的失败完全是由他的粗心造成的。

No success in the world is due to chance.

世界上的成功都不是偶然的。

He is not quite equal to the task.

他不能很好胜任这项工作。

San is not equal to his younger brother in intelligence.

珊的智力与他的弟弟不一样。

For example, twice two is equal to four.

例如:2 乘 2 等于 4。

This box is equivalent to that in weight.

这个箱子和那个箱子重量相等。

This phrase is equivalent to that.

这个短语的意思和那个一样。

That expression is equivalent to the other.

那个表达法和另一个相同。

Practice is essential to learning to play the piano well.

练习对于学好弹钢琴是必要的。

The dog was faithful to its master.

这条狗对主人极为忠诚。

faithful to those things from which one does not depart.

对某些事物矢志不渝。

You must be faithful to your friends and your promise.

你应当忠实地对待你的朋友和诺言。

You should never be false to a friend.

你永远不能违于朋友。

This subject is familiar to everyone of us.

这个问题是我们每个人所熟悉的。

That word is not familiar to me.

我不认识那个字。

The operation was fatal to Mr. Sloane.

那是对史鲁恩生死攸关的一次手术。

That idea is completely foreign to principles.

那个意见一点儿也不符合原则。

fundamental to the success of one's scheme, etc.

对完成某人的计划十分重要的,等等。

Mr. Mattison is generous to his children.

马特逊先生对他的孩子是宽厚的。

I will be glad to help you .

我乐意帮助你。

Is this screw - driver good to you?

这把螺丝刀对你有什么用处吗?

He is good to the boys.

他待这些孩子很好。

I am grateful to him for his help.

我感谢他对我的帮助。

Smoking is harmful to the health of people.

吸烟对人体健康有害。

She was harsh to her servants.

她对待仆人很苛刻。

Be helpful to your neighbours.

对你的邻居要多帮助。

Don't be impolite to her.

不要对她无礼。

A child should not be impudent to his parents.

小孩不该对父母死皮赖脸。

The roads are inadequate to traffic.

这些路不能满足交通的需要。

I found the room rather inconvenient to my work.

我感到这间房子对我工作相当不利。

indifferent to money, to fame, to the opinion of others, etc.

对金钱、名望、别人的看法等等不在乎。

Your help is indispensable to the success of the project.

你的帮助对这个计划的实现是必不可少的。

Inez thought that tennis was inferior to skiing as a sport.

艾尼慈认为作为一项体育活动,打网球不如滑雪。

He is inferior to none.

他不比任何人差。

The frost is injurious to the plants.

霜冻对植物是有害的。

The apparatus is insensitive to load.

这个仪器对负荷不敏感。

Don't be insolent to your superiors.

对你的上级不要傲慢无礼。

The speed of pulley is always inverse to the size.

滑轮的速度总是与其大小成反比的。

invulnerable to criticism.

批评不倒的。

irrelevant to the point under discussion.

跟讨论的要点不相干。

He is junior to me by several years.

他比我小几岁。

Be kind to him!

对他和蔼点!

We are all liable to diseases.

我们大家都不免要生病。

By the emigration of scientists, a considerable amount of talent is lost to this country each year.

由于科学家迁移出境,这个国家每年都损失大量人才。

He was loyal to his father.

他忠于他的父亲。

That is not material to the question.

那点对这个问题是无关紧要的。

Be merciful to him!

饶了他吧!

Our railway carriage was nearest to the engine.

我们这节车厢最靠近机车。

Light and air are necessary to life.

阳光和空气对生命是不可缺少的。

Air, as well as water, is necessary to life.

空气和水都是生命所必需的。

The idea was new to me, and yet I thought that it might be the truth.

这种想法我还是头一次听到的,不过我觉得这可能是事实。

Children should be obedient to their parents.

孩子们应该服从父母。

The young couple were oblivious to the stares of the strollers.

年轻夫妇忘记了散步者对他们的凝视。

The rat is obnoxious to everybody.

老鼠是人人讨厌的。

That kind of thinking is obnoxious to me.

那种想法令我不愉快。

The meaning of the passage is still obscure to me.

这一段的意思我仍然不清楚。

That boy's carelessness is offensive to a neat person.

那个男孩的粗心触犯了那个爱干净的人。

The meeting is open to everybody.

每个人都可参加会议。

We are opposed to changing our teaching plans.

我们反对改变教学计划。

The road is parallel to the railway.

这条路和铁道平行。

The line is parallel to the lower line.

这根线与下面的线平行。

A parent should not show preference by being partial to one child.

父母不该表示出对某一孩子有偏爱。

This plant is particular to that region.

这种植物是那个地区所特有的。

That word is peculiar to one part of the country, it is not used elsewhere.

那个字限于这个国家的某一部分地区,并不用于各地。

Language is peculiar to mankind.

语言是人类所特有的。

The plumb line is always perpendicular to the horizontal plane.

铅垂线总是垂直于水平面的。

A good student asks only questions pertinent to the discussion.

一个好學生只問一些與討論有關的問題。

Your remark is not pertinent to the subject.

你的評論與這個問題無關。

The point of the speech was plain to us.

這篇演講的論點我們都很清楚。

A clerk should be pleasant to customers.

店員應讓顧客愉快。

Be polite to strangers!

對初次見面的人要有禮貌。

Some candidates are very polite to their opponents.

有些候選人對他們的對手很客氣。

Try to be politer(or more polite)to the ladies.

對女士們更有禮貌些。

Hesiod was posterior to Homer.

赫西俄德比荷馬出生晚。

I think the blue dress is preferable to the green one.

我認為藍色衣服比綠色的好。

The first choice is preferable to the second.

第一個選擇比第二個可取。

We'd better have talk preliminary to the full meeting.

我們最好在正式開會之前開一次預備會。

He bought a house in the country, preparatory to retirement.

他在鄉下買了一所房子,為退休做準備。

Have you made all the arrangements preparatory to your journey?

你出去旅行的一切都準備好了嗎。

Prior to her marriage she was a Miss Berth.

她在结婚之前是伯斯小姐。

Prior to graduating, a student must take comprehensive examination.

在毕业前,学生必须参加阅读能力测验。

In treating such cases, the control of hemorrhage is prior to all other measures.

处理这种病例,止血要先于其他措施。

She adjusted her hat prior to leaving.

她出门前整了整帽子。

She was privy to the conspiracy.

她参与了这一阴谋。

He is prone to neuralgia.

他易患神经痛。

They are related to each other.

他们有亲戚关系。

The discussion was relative to the future growth of the company.

这次讨论与公司的将来前途息息相关。

Supply is relative to demand.

供应与需求是对应的。

Paul's statement was relevant to the discussion.

保罗的声明与辩论相关。

The dirty old man was repugnant to Mary.

那个脏老汉让玛丽感到厌恶。

I am responsible to the parents for the child's safety.

我向家长保证负责孩子的安全。

I am responsible to him for the safety of his family.

我要对他家人的安全负责。

Is your secretary's work satisfactory to you?

你对秘书的工作满意吗?

He is senior to me by about two years.

他比我大两岁左右。

He is very sensitive to criticism and blame.

他对批评和责备非常敏感。

Animals are sensitive to cold and heat.

动物对冷热很敏感。

I am sorry to hear you say that.

听你说那事,我很难过。

Sawyer was spiteful to the man who had helped her.

雪丽怀恨帮助过她的那个人。

Does this country still seem strange to you?

这个国家对你仍然陌生吗?

Mary is very subject to colds.

玛丽很容易患感冒。

He is subject to fits of jealousy.

他很容易遭人妒忌。

One's own interest should be subordinate to the public good.

个人利益应当服从集体利益。

None of my work seems suitable to my boss.

似乎我无一件工作能让老板称心。

Water is a good solvent, it is suitable for many substances.

水是一种好溶剂,适于多种物质。

Their machine is superior to ours.

他们的机器比我们的好。

This kind of alloy is superior to that.

这种合金比那种好。

A major is superior to a captain in the army.

陆军中,少校高于上尉。

The statement I am about to make is supplementary to my previous one.

我即将发表的声明是对前一个声明的补充。

Children are susceptible to pain.

小孩对疼痛很敏感。

He is susceptible to colds.

他很容易感冒。

His statement was tantamount to a confession.

他的声明等于是悔过。

I am thankful to you for your encouraging words.

对你鼓励我的话,我表示感谢。

John is treacherous to his friend.

约翰对他的朋友不忠实。

The novel is true to history.

这小说忠于历史事实。

He was true to his word.

他的讲话靠得住。

He is unable to it.

他不能胜任这工作。

The writing is unfamiliar to me.

我不熟悉这个笔迹。

We found his reply unfavourable to us.

我们发现他的回答对我们不利。

I don't know why he is so unfriendly to me nowadays.

我不知道为什么他现在对我这么不友好。

What he said was unintelligible to most of his audience.

他所讲的,对大多数听众来说晦涩难懂。

vulnerable to criticism.

容易受到批评的。

10. adj + toward

tolerant toward 宽容

Teachers are tolerant toward their students.

老师能宽容自己的学生。

11. adj + with

acquainted with 熟悉;相识;
了解

agog with 渴望的;激动的

angry with, at 愤怒的;发
怒的

associate with 与……联系
起来

black with 因……变黑色

blind with 因……而失去判
断力

bound up with 同……有密
切关系

busy with 为……而忙

careful with 对……注意

clever with, at 灵巧的

cognate with 同族的;同源的

commensurate with 相称的

comparable with, to
比得上的

concurrent with 同意的;一
致的

consistent with 一致的

contemporaneous with 同时
期的

contemporary with 与……
同时代

content with 满足于

continuous with 连续的

conversant with 熟悉的

disappointed with, in, of

失望的

faint with 因……而眼睛发
花

familiar with 通晓

fraught with 充满的

friendly with 友好的,友谊
的

frugal with 节约

furious with, about, at
狂怒的

generous with 用……很豪
爽

gifted with 有才华的

good with 善于

habitual with 平常有……习
惯

hard with 对……很严

honest with 对……说老实
话

identical with 与……相同

ill with 生病的

impatient with 不耐烦,急
躁

incensed with 被激怒的

incongruous with 不调和的

inconsistent with 不一致的

indignant with, about 愤
慨的

instinct with 充满的

intimate with 亲密的

laden with	装满了的		肤疼痛或皮
latent with	潜伏的		肤绽开
mad with	狂的		
moist with	潮湿的		
overcome with	被(某种情 绪)所控制		
patient with	有耐性的		
popular with, amongst, in	受欢迎的		
preoccupied with	全神贯注 的		
raw with, from	因……而皮		
		rough with	粗糙的
		severe with, on	严格;严厉
		sick with	生……病
		simultaneous with	同时发生的
		skillful with	熟练的
		strict with, in	严格
		tall with	高的
		uniform with	一样的
		weak with	弱的
		wet with, from	湿的

I have heard about your friend, but I am not acquainted with him.
我听说过你的朋友,但不认识他。

Agog with excitement.
因兴奋而激动。

He became angry with the mere suggestion of such a thing.
只因稍微提一下这样的事,他便生起气来。

He got angry with me.
他生我的气。

He was angry with himself for having made a mistake.
他因犯了错误而在自己生气。

The houses are black with smoke.
这些房子被烟熏黑了。

He was blind with rage.
他气昏了头。

Be careful with the baby.
小心照看婴儿。

The student is very careful with his work.
这个学生的作业做得非常认真。

clever at his lessons.

功课学得很快。

This science is cognate with that one.

这个学科跟那个学科同源。

a salary commensurate with the responsibility attaching to the post.

同这个职位的责任相称的薪金。

A bird's wings are so comparable to a fish's fins.

鸟翼可与鱼鳍相比。

Our team can be competitive with theirs

我们队可与他们队相争。

Her deeds are not consistent with her words.

她言行不一。

The discovery of America was contemporaneous with the fall of Granada.

美洲的发现和格拉纳达的陷落是在同一时期。

Shakespeare was contemporary with Marlowe.

莎士比亚与马洛同时代。

the dramatists contemporary with Shakespeare.

与莎士比亚同时代的剧作家。

I am content with a little.

我有了一点就满足。

You should be content with what you have.

你应对你现有的东西感到满足。

Church Street is continuous with High Street.

教堂街跟正街相连。

She is conversant with the Crooks.

她与柯鲁克一家熟悉。

They are disappointed with their eldest son.

他们对他们的大儿子失望。

I could not concentrate because I felt faint with hunger.

我视力不能集中,因饿而眼睛发花。

He is familiar with English.

他通晓英语。

I am not familiar with that word.

我不懂那个字。

The news is fraught with horror.

这消息充满恐怖。

I have been friendly with him for the past six or seven years.

我跟他交好已有六七年了。

Mr. Jocelyn is not very friendly with anybody.

乔西林不与任何人要好。

His father was furious with him for staying out so late.

他的父亲对他在外边呆得太晚大发雷霆。

Mr. Bainbridge is generous with his money.

贝恩布雷先生用钱很豪爽。

gifted with intelligence, common sense, patience etc.

有智力的、常识丰富的、有耐心的等等。

He was good both with his hands and with his head.

他善于运用双手,善于开动脑筋。

Cake is good with ice cream.

饼可以配冰淇淋。

Honesty should be habitual with you.

你平常应该诚实。

You must honest with me.

你要对我坦率。

Mr. Perkins has always been honest with his customers.

培根先生总是以诚实对待他的顾客。

This paper is identical with that.

这张纸与那张相同。

I have been ill with influenza.

我患流行性感冒了。

Don't be impatient with the children.

对孩子们不要急躁。

Their acts are incongruous with principles.

他们的行动不符合原则。

His conduct is inconsistent with his profession of Christian principles.

他的行为跟他信仰基督教义的誓言自相矛盾。

Mr. Beals' first statement was inconsistent with his second.

毕尔斯先生说话前后不一致。

He was indignant with me for saying what I did.

因为我说了我所做过的事,他对我发怒。

a situation instinct with great possibilities.

大有希望的形势。

a mind laden with cares.

忧虑重重的心情。

The dangers or possibilities are latent in the situation.

可能性或危险性在形势中潜伏着。

He was mad with joy.

他欣喜若狂。

The grass was moist with dew.

草被露水打湿了。

The salegirl is patient with all men.

这女售货员对所有的人都有耐心。

You should be patient with the child while he is sick.

孩子生病时,大人要有耐心。

As a schoolmaster he was popular with his pupils.

他是一个受学生欢迎的教师。

Mr. Ausubel is very popular with his students.

奥沙柏莱先生颇受他的学生们欢迎。

His fingers are raw with cold.

他的手指冻得很疼。

Don't be so rough with the child.

不要对这个小孩这样粗暴。

He was very severe with his children.

他对待自己的孩子很严格。

I think you are too severe on the boy.

我认为你对这男孩过于严厉了。

Bert has been sick with pneumonia.

伯特患了肺炎。

She is not very skillful with her chopsticks.

她使用筷子不太熟练。

The new volume will be uniform with the others in the sizes.

新出的一卷跟这一套书的其他各卷大小是一样的。

He is weak with exertions.

他的力气不足。

We were wet with rain.

我们淋雨了。

第十一章 分词与介词

分词与介词,主要指“be + ed 分词 + 介词”结构,其中有些是被动语态,有些是系表结构。表语说明主语的特性或状态,常见有:

1. be + ed 分词 + about

be annoyed about 烦恼;生气

be concerned about 关心;挂念

be disturbed about 被……打扰

be mistaken about 误解

be pleased about 对……感到高兴

be scattered about 散落

be troubled about 不安;忧虑

be vexed about 对……恼火

He was annoyed about the matter.

他因这件事烦恼。

I was much concerned about her.

我很挂念她。

But why are you so concerned about it?

但你为什么那么关心这件事呢?

The politician was disturbed about the rumor.

那位政客被谣言所困扰。

I'm sorry I was mistaken about you.

抱歉,我误会了你。

I was mistaken about her age. I thought she was over fifty, but she's only forty eight.

我弄错了她的年龄,我原以为她是 50 多岁,但她只有 48 岁。

He is pleased about his new work.

他对他的新工作很满意。

Books were scattered about the floor.

书籍散落一地。

I am rather troubled about my wife's health.

我很为我妻子的健康担心。

I am vexed about your laziness.

我对你的懒惰很恼火。

You shouldn't have spoken to your aunt in that rude manner; she is very vexed about it.

你不应该以那种粗鲁态度对你伯母说话,她一想起这件事就非常恼火。

2. be + ed 分词 + against

be pitted against 使敌对;使相关

Hector was pitted against Achilles.

赫克托耳与阿喀琉斯相敌对。

3. be + ed分词 + as

be accredited as 授权为

be described as 被描述为

be acknowledged as 认为是

be known as 作为

be considered as 认为是

be recognized as 被认为是

be crowned as 立为国王

An ambassador is accredited as the representative of his own country in foreign land.

大使是被授权作为本国驻外国的代表。

He is acknowledged as the best player.

他被大家认为是最优秀的选手。

He may be considered as a trust - worthy man.

他也许被认为是一个可以信赖的人。

William and Mary were crowned as King and Queen of England.

威廉和玛丽被立为英国国王与皇后。

She was described as a good - natured woman.

她被说成是一个脾气好的女人。

This important phenomenon is known as the law of conservation of energy.

这一重要现象就是人们所熟知的能量守恒定律。

Motion of this kind is known as wave motion.

这种运动叫作波动。

It is thicker in the middle than at the edges, and is known as a convex lens.

它的中央比边缘厚,叫作凸透镜。

The spot where the sun's rays are concentrated by the lens is known as the focal point.

阳光被凸透镜聚集的那一点叫作焦点。

Michael Faraday is known as the pioneer of the Electrical Age.

迈克尔·法拉第被认为是电气时代的先驱者。

4. be + ed 分词 + at

be amazed at 为……惊讶
be amused at 高兴;好笑
be annoyed at 烦恼
be astonished at 对……吃惊
be concerned at 关心,为
……忧虑
be delighted at 愉快,高兴
be disappointed at 失望
be distressed at 因……而悲
痛
be excited at 兴奋
be laughed at 被笑
be offended at 生气

be pleased at 对……感到高
兴
be shocked at 对……感到
震惊
be situated at 位于
be surprised at 对……感到
惊奇
be terrified at 对……感到
害怕
be valued at 值(多少钱)
be vexed at 对……恼火
be wondered at 奇怪

She was amazed at her birthday presents.

看到她的生日礼物,她很惊奇。

I am amazed at seeing you here.

在这儿看见你我很惊讶。

I am amazed at you.

我被你吓了一跳。

I am amazed at your attitude.

你的态度使我吃惊。

We were amazed at the sight/seeing it.

我们对这景象感到吃惊。

I am not amused at it.

对此我不觉得好笑。

They were amused at his jokes.

他们被他的笑话逗乐了。

He was not annoyed at his failure.

他不因失败而烦恼。

Mary got annoyed at Bob's remark.

玛丽不高兴鲍博的批评。

I became annoyed with the salesman.

我讨厌那个卖东西的人。

I was annoyed at her behavior.

她的行为令我生气。

We were annoyed at(or about)the bad weather.

我们讨厌这种坏天气。

I am astonished at your behavior.

我对你的行为感到吃惊。

I was astonished at her remark.

我对她的批评感到惊愕。

I was astonished at what she said.

她所说的使我吃惊。

We were much astonished at his success.

我们对他的成功颇感惊异。

I am concerned at her falling health.

我对她日益恶化的健康情况忧虑。

She was delighted at receiving so many letters and telegrams.

收到了这么多的信和电报她感到很愉快。

I was disappointed at not finding him.

找不到他使我失望。

I am distressed at seeing you so miserable.

我看到你这么可怜很难过。

I am distressed at the news.

听到这个消息我感到苦恼。

I am distressed at seeing you unhappy.

看到你快乐,我感到难过。

He was quite excited at the news.

听到这个消息他很兴奋。

Nobody likes to be laughed at.

谁也不愿意被人耻笑。

He is offended at being passed over.

他因被轻视而生气。

She is much pleased at the good news.

她听到这个好消息很高兴。

Jim was pleased at his grade.

吉姆高兴他得的分数。

She was shocked at her son's failure.

她听到儿子的失败大为震惊。

Our house was situated at the top of the hill.

我们的房子坐落在山顶。

I was surprised at hearing from him after such a long time.

我真想不到经过这么长时间以后又收到他的信。

I'm surprised at her progress.

我对她的进步感到惊奇。

I am surprised at you.

我对你的举动感到惊奇。

She was surprised at her son returning so soon.

她很奇怪为什么她的儿子这么快就回来。

I am surprised at the news.

我听到这消息感到惊奇。

She was terrified at seeing the man.

她看见那个男人,吓了一跳。

He was terrified at seeing this.

他看见这件事感到惊恐。

The picture is valued at one thousand dollars.

那张画值一千美元。

I am vexed at it.

我对这很恼火。

It is not to be wondered at that he is ill now.

他现在病了,这是不足为怪的。

5. be + ed分词+by

be accompanied by	由……陪着	be encouraged by	受鼓励
be actuated by	为……所驱使	be flattered by	感到荣幸
be affected by	受……影响	be followed by	紧接着
be aggrieved by	对……感到痛心	be impressed by	留下印象
be amazed by	吃惊,惊异	be intrigued by	引起兴趣
be animated by	受……激励	be perplexed by	被……难住
be appalled by	被……所惊骇	be perturbed by	被……烦扰
be astonished by	被……惊愕	be represented by	由……作代表
be attracted by	被……吸引	be sought by	被追寻
be caused by	被……引起	be surrounded by	被……所围绕
be characterized by	以……为特征	be welcomed by	受到……欢迎
be daunted by	被……吓倒		

He was accompanied by her.

他由她陪着。

A person is actuated by malice, spite, curiosity, the highest motives. etc.
某人被恶意、怨恨、好奇心、高尚的动机等等所驱使。

Life near the shore everywhere is affected by the tides, which come and go twice each day.

每个近海地区的生活都要受潮水的影响,潮水每天涨退两次。

He was aggrieved by the terms of his father's will.

他对父亲遗嘱的条款感到痛心。

We were amazed by the sight.

我们看到了这个情景大为吃惊。

He was animated by a desire to be of service to others.

为他人服务的愿望激励着他。

He was appalled by the scene of destruction.

他为被破坏的情景所惊骇。

We were astonished by the dexterity of the conjurer.

魔术师的灵巧手法使我们惊奇。

Every particle of matter in the universe is attracted by every other particle in the universe.

宇宙中诸物体均受宇宙中它物体之吸引。

The alternate rise and fall of the surface of the seas and the oceans is mainly caused by the attractive force of the moon alone.

海洋表面涨潮和落潮的交替主要是由月的引力。

The vertical lathe is characterized by its vertical spindle.

立式车床的特点在于主轴是垂直的。

The workers were not daunted by the cold.

工人们没有被寒风吓倒。

Mr. Blake was encouraged in his work by his superior.

布莱克先生的上司鼓励他做事。

These duties are enjoined by law.

这些义务是法律规定的。

They were highly flattered by her presence.

她的光临使他们感到极大的荣幸。

Suddenly an explosion shook the windows. It was followed by another and another.

突然,传来一声爆炸,窗户震动起来,接着第二声、第三声。

He was followed by a troop of hooting children.

他身后跟着一群喧嚣哄闹的孩子。

We were deeply impressed by his words.

他的话给我们留下了深刻的印象。

I was intrigued by his story.

他的经历引起了我的兴趣。

Smith was perplexed by the question.

史密斯被这个问题难住了。

Don't allow yourself to be perturbed by idle rumors.

你不要为无稽的传闻而感到不安。

Our firm is represented in Japan by Mr. White.

我们公司在日本的代表是怀特。

He was sought by the police.

他正被警察追寻。

The castle is surrounded by a moat.

城堡被壕沟围绕着。

The visitors were warmly welcomed by the students.

参观者受到了学生们的热烈欢迎。

6. be + ed分词 + for

be accounted for 由于……原因

be ashamed for 为……羞愧

be banished for 因……被放逐

be calculated for 宜于;以……为目的

be cited for 引证为;受表彰

be concerned for 关心

be disposed for 愿意;被说服

be known for 因……而著名

be noted for 以……出名

be phoned for 接电话

be praised for 受到表扬

be pressed for 紧缺;缺乏……

be renowned for 因……而出名

be sent for 被请来

be set for 为……而安排

be uncaused for 不应当;没理由

be used for 用于……

be waited for 被等候

His absence is accounted for his illness.

他由于生病而缺席。

I am ashamed for you.

我替你感到羞愧。

He was banished for high treason.

他因谋反罪(叛国罪)而遭到放逐。

Some machines are not calculated for modern production.

有些机器不适应现代化的生产。

This is not calculated for such uses.

这不是要做那些用途的。

The officer was cited for heroic action.

那位军官的英雄事迹受到了表彰。

We are all concerned for the growth of the younger generation.

我们都很关心青年一代的成长。

Are you disposed for a walk?

你想去散步吗？

It is well known for its gold mines.

这里因有金矿而著名。

Chinese dishes are well known throughout the world for their color, aroma and taste.

中国菜以色、香、味而著称世界。

Greece is noted for its beautiful islands.

希腊以其美丽的岛屿而著名。

Has the doctor been phoned for?

打电话请医生了吗？

He was praised for what he had done.

他做事受到了表扬。

We are pressed for time.

我们时间紧迫。

Einstein is renowned for his work in mathematics.

爱因斯坦因其在数学上的成就而闻名。

The doctor was sent for.

已派人请医生了。

Are you set for the new semester?

你准备好下学期的事了吗？

Your remark about Percy's deafness was certainly uncaused for.

你批评波西是聋子真是不应当。

Lasers are commonly used for delicate surgery inside the eye.

激光已普遍用于施行眼睛内部的精细外科手术。

The magnifying glasses were used mainly for reading, by people with weak eyesight.

这些放大镜主要供视力不佳者在阅读时用。

She has always to be waited for.

她一向让人等候。

7. be + ed分词 + from

be adapted from 由……改编

be detracted from 被抹煞

be dismissed from 被解雇

be dissuaded from 受劝阻不
做

be divorced from 离开……

be expelled from 被……开除

be graduated from 从(学校)
毕业

be released from 从……释放

be tired from 因……而疲劳

This play is adapted from a French comedy.

这个剧本是从一个法国喜剧改编来的。

His merits shall not be detracted from.

不能抹煞他的功劳。

It is said that he will be dismissed from his service next week.

据说他将于下星期被解雇。

He was not to be dissuaded from it.

谁也不能劝阻他做这件事。

He has been divorced from his wife.

他已经与妻子离婚了。

The boy was expelled from school.

这个男孩被学校开除了。

He was graduated from Yale.

他从耶鲁大学毕业。

The innocent man was released from jail.

无罪者从牢里放出来。

I'm tired from waiting for him.

我等他等累了。

8. be + ed 分词 + in

be absorbed in 专心于……

be associated in 合伙

be bathed in 悲痛

be born in 在……出生

be concerned in 关心;相关

be crowned in 加冕

be digested in 消化

be disappointed in 对……感到失望

be dressed in 穿着

be employed in 忙于

be engrossed in 埋头于,全神贯注于

be immersed in 投入

be interested in 对……感兴趣

be involved in 陷入,介入,卷入

be justified in 认为……有理

be measured in 以……计量

be mistaken in 在……方面错误

be practiced in 开业

be rooted in 植栽

be situated in 位于

be skilled in 熟练

be unconcerned in 不相关

be versed in 精通

I am absorbed in (playing) golf now.

我正在专心打高尔夫球。

The children are absorbed in play.

孩子们一心只管玩。

They are associated in business.

他们合伙做生意。

She was bathed in tears.

她哭成了一个泪人。

When were you born? I was born in such - and - such a year.

你什么时候出生的? 我在某某年出生。

I am not concerned in this business.

这件事与我无关。

All of us are concerned in his health.

我们全都在关心他的健康。

More than one person has been concerned in his affair.

不止一个人与这件事有牵连。

He was crowned in Westminster Abbey.

他在西敏寺行加冕礼。

Food is digested in the stomach.

食物在胃里消化了。

I was disappointed in the result.

我对结果感到失望。

The girl was dressed in blue.

那个女孩穿蓝色衣服。

She was employed in copying letters when I entered.

当我进去的时候她正在忙于抄写信件。

He is engrossed in his work.

他埋头工作。

He was sitting by the fire, engrossed in book.

他坐在火旁,全神贯注地看书。

I am wholly immersed in this business at present.

目前我全身心投入到这项商业中。

Edison was interested in everything. But most of all he was interested in electricity.

爱迪生对一切充满兴趣。但其中最感兴趣的是电。

I am interested in stamp - collecting.

我喜欢集邮。

She is interested in English.

她对英语感兴趣。

An announcer must be interested in many subjects.

播音员一定要对众多的题目都感兴趣。

I was involved in riding a house.

我专心骑马。

He is involved in a scandal.

他卷入一件丑闻。

You were perfectly justified in doing it.

你完全有理由这样做。

Energy and work are both measured in joules.

能量和功都以焦尔为计量单位。

You are mistaken in that point.

你那一点搞错了。

You were mistaken in assuming it.

你这样臆断是错了。

Dr. Lewis is practiced in surgery.

莱威博士在当外科医生。

The plants were rooted in fertile ground.

植物栽在肥土里。

Shanghai, the largest city in China, is situated in the east of Asia.

中国最大的城市上海位于亚洲东部。

Dr. Petrie is skilled in surgery.

派特尔医生精于外科。

He was unconcerned in the plot.

他与这一阴谋没有牵连。

Mr. Neilson is versed in four languages.

尼尔森先生精通四种语言。

9. be + ed 分词 + of

be accused of 被控告,受指控

be ashamed of 惭愧

be assembled of 由……配制
安装

be assured of 被保证

be bereaved of 丧失

be composed of 由……组成

be delivered of 生(孩子);作
(诗)

be deprived of 被剥夺

be divested of 被抢夺,剥夺

be filched of 被偷了……

be frightened of 害怕……

be heard of 听说

be made of 由……做成

be possessed of 拥有

be relieved of 免除……

be satisfied of 确信……

be scared of 害怕

be tired of 厌倦

He was accused of stealing a car.

他被控告偷了一辆汽车。

He is ashamed of his foolish behaviour.

他对自己的愚蠢行为感到惭愧。

You should be ashamed of yourself.

你应当自惭。

I am ashamed of doing so.

那样做我会觉得很难为情。

The instrument is assembled of many parts.

这台仪器是由许多零件安装成的。

You may be assured of his gratitude.

他肯定感激你。

He is bereaved of his father.

他死了父亲。

Water is composed of oxygen and hydrogen.

水由氢和氧组成。

His speech was composed of jokes, insults, and misinformation.

他的讲词是由笑话、辱骂与错误报道组成的。

She was delivered of twin sons.

她生了一对儿子。

He was deprived of his civil rights.

他被剥夺了公民权。

The aristocrats were divested of their property.

贵族被剥夺财产。

He has been filched of his money.

他的钱被偷了。

We were not frightened of the noise.

我们不怕这种声音。

She has not been heard of since.

从此再没有人听说她的消息了。

The desk is made of wood.

这张桌子是由木头做成的。

Faraday's magnet was made of iron.

法拉第的磁体是铁做的。

She is possessed of a large fortune.

她拥有一大笔财产。

He is possessed of health, wealth and good sense.

他身体好,有钱,又有见识。

He has been relieved of his duties.

他已被免职了。

The officer was relieved of his commission.

军官被解除了职务。

We are satisfied of her honesty.

我们确信她是诚实的。

Are you scared of horses?

你怕马吗?

I'm scared of graveyards.

我怕墓地。

I am tired of this work.

我对这工作厌倦了。

I am tired of hearing the same thing so often.

总那么听一样的事情,叫人真烦透了。

I am tired of listening to his complaints.

我听他的诉苦都听烦了。

He was tired of waiting for an answer.

他等答复已经等烦了。

I am tired of cold weather.

我不喜欢冷天气。

10. be + ed 分词 + on

be based on 基于

be conferred on 归于

be complimented on 尊敬

be determined on 下决心

The opera is based on an actual occurrence.

那歌剧是根据真实的故事编的。

He was complimented on being a grand old man.

他因为高龄而受到人们的尊敬。

All power has been conferred on him.

一切权利归于他。

He was determined on going abroad.

他已决定出国。

He is determined on going .

他决心要去。

11. be + ed 分词 + out

be tired out 累极了

He was tired out after his long walk.

他于长途跋涉之后感觉累极了。

12. be + ed 分词 + over

be concerned over 关心,为……忧虑

be worried over 担心

They are very concerned over the results of the experiments.

他们非常关心实验的结果。

He was worried over it.

他对这件事很担心。

13. be + ed 分词 + to

be accorded to 获得	be granted to 得到……; 被授予
be accustomed to 习惯于	be indebted to 感激
be agreed to 同意	be known to 为……所熟悉的
be attached to 附属于	be married to 嫁给……
be attended to 照顾	be moved to 感动
be awakened to 觉悟……	be obligated to 感激
be bequeathed to 继承	be obliged to 感谢; 不得不
be committed to 受委托; 承担……义务	be predisposed to 倾向于……
be confided to 吐露	be presented to 被引见给……
be consecrated to 贡献	be read to 被念给……听
be dedicated to 为纪念……而建; 献给……	be reconciled to 顺从于……; 安于……
be determined to 求证到; 测到	be referred to 提到; 被提交
be devoted to 致力于	be sentenced to 被判刑
be dictated to 奉令; 被口授	be shocked to 因……而震惊
be disappointed to 失望	be suited to 适合……
be disposed to 愿意干……	be treated to 被邀请
be forbidden to 被禁止	be unaccustomed to 不习惯……
be forwarded to 寄送, 传递	be unused to 不习惯……
be given to 有……癖好; 被给予	be used to 习惯于……

Many privileges were accorded to them.

他们获得许多优惠。

In our business, one is accustomed to such banter.

我们这一行的人都习惯于开这样的玩笑。

She was accustomed to using her left hand.

她习惯用左手。

He was not accustomed to the sort of thing.

他不习惯此类事情。

You will soon get accustomed to it.

你会很快习惯的。

The terms have been agreed to.

条件已经谈妥。

I am opposed to changing my plan.

我反对改变计划。

The school is attached to the ABC University.

这个学校属于 ABC 大学。

She is attached to her mother.

她依恋她的母亲。

The shop assistant asked me: "Are you being attended to?"

售货员问我：“有人照应你吗？”

The man was awakened to the sense of sin.

那男人觉得有罪。

His fortune was bequeathed to his son.

他的财产由儿子继承。

The boy was committed to the care of his uncle.

这个男孩被委托给他的叔叔照管。

He is committed to taking part in another project.

他已许诺参加另一项目。

The secret was confided to her.

她知道了这个秘密。

Her life was consecrated to charity.

她把一生献给了慈善事业。

The chapel is dedicated to St. Michael.

这座小教堂是为纪念圣·迈克尔而建的。

The accuracy of the instrument is determined to one hundredth second.

仪器的精度可测到 1% 秒。

Some of them were devoted to natural science.

他们有些人专门研究自然科学。

I will not be dictated to.

我不愿意按别人的意志行事。

Mr. Blake was disappointed to find no one at home.

布莱克先生发现无人在家非常失望。

Are you disposed to taking a walk?

你愿意去散步吗？

He is well disposed to me.

他对我有好感。

Tobacco is forbidden to him.

他被禁止吸烟。

Samples were forwarded to you last week.

上星期已给你寄了样品。

He is given to drinking.

他有喝酒的嗜好。

Three weeks holidays have been given (to) him.

他获准三个星期的假期。

No success was granted to him.

他没有得到成功的机会。

The novel's Chinese language rights can be granted to you.

这部小说的中文版本出版权可以授予你们。

I am indebted to him for his help.

我非常感激他的帮助。

That fact is known to all of us.

这个事实是我们大家所共知的。

She is married to him.

她嫁给了他。

She was moved to tears.

她感动得流下了眼泪。

I'm obligated to you for your help.

我感谢你的帮助。

I am obliged to leave in a few minutes.

我被迫于几分钟内离开。

I am obliged to you for your kindness.

我非常感谢你的好意。

Arlen is predisposed to playing basketball.

阿兰一向爱打篮球。

The general was presented to the king.

这位将军被引见给国王。

Before they went to bed they used to be read to out of a book of fairy tales.

从前,他们睡觉前常常让人念一段童话给他们听。

This rule has often been referred to.

这条规则常常被提到。

Joe was sentenced to death.

乔被判死刑。

I was shocked to see him drunk.

看到他喝醉了,我大吃一惊。

His speech was suited to the occasion.

他的演讲正适合这个场合。

We were treated to an excellent dinner.

我们被邀吃了一顿美餐。

She is unaccustomed to public speaking.

她不习惯当众演说。

They were unused to walking long distances.

他们不习惯长距离步行。

I got used to being alone, it became second nature to me.

我个人独居惯了,这已成为我的第二天性。

Ties are used to connect the rails of a railroad track.

枕木用来连接铁轨。

He is used to collective life.

他习惯于集体生活。

He was used to the cold weather after he worked there for two years.

在那里工作两年后,他已习惯了寒冷的天气。

A convex lens can be used to concentrate sun's rays and thus burn a hole in a piece of paper.

凸透镜可用来聚集阳光,将纸片烧穿一个洞。

14. be + ed 分词 + up

be mixed up 弄糊涂了;搞乱

I'm all mixed up.

我完全给弄糊涂了。

15. be + ed 分词 + upon

be based upon 根据

be touched upon 被提到

be prevailed upon 说服

That opera is based upon an actual occurrence.

那个歌剧是根据那件真事编写的。

He was prevailed upon to stay.

他被说服留下。

The following items have been touched upon.

已被提到过的有下列各条。

16. be + ed 分词 + with

be acquainted with 认识,熟悉

……装填

be afflicted with 为……所苦

be charmed with 被……吸引

be amused with 为……高兴

be cluttered with 堆积

be annoyed with 感到讨厌

be complied with 履行

be bordered with 用……镶边

be concerned with 关心……

be bothered with 受干扰

be contended with 感到满意

be charged with 受控告;以

be covered with 被覆盖;盖满

	……	be filled with	放满;摆满
be crowded with	挤满……	be gratified with	对……感到满意
be dealt with	受处理	be impressed with	留下印象
be delighted with	很喜欢	be measured with	用……来测量
be disappointed with	不满意	be occupied with	专心于……
be discontented with	不满足	be offended with	被惹恼
be disgusted with	讨厌	be pleased with	对……感到高兴
be dispensed with	免除;节省	be presented with	被赠送
be displeased with	不高兴;生气	be proceeded with	开始
be done with	完成;结束	be satisfied with	对……感到满意
be equipped with	装备有	be tired with	感到疲劳
be faced with	面临	be vexed with	对……恼火
be fatigued with	由于……而疲劳		
be favoured with	被施与;被赋予		

Are you acquainted with him?

你认识他吗?

He is well acquainted with the history of China.

他精通中国历史。

She is afflicted with headache.

她为头疼苦恼。

For many years he was afflicted with gout.

他闹痛风病多年了。

The children were amused with(by)the tricks.

孩子们被这些把戏逗得很高兴。

I am annoyed with you for what you have done.

我对你的所作所为感到讨厌。

Her hat was bordered with white fur.

她的帽子是用白色的毛皮镶边的。

I don't want to be bothered with it.

我不想受此干扰。

He was charged with high treason.

他被控告犯了叛国罪。

I am concerned with your failure.

我对你的失败感到关切。

We must be concerned with the interests of the masses.

我们必须关心群众的利益。

His overcoat was covered with dirt.

他的大衣沾满了脏东西。

The mountain is covered with snow.

这座山盖满了雪。

The desk on the platform was covered with books.

讲坛的桌上堆满了书。

The park was crowded with people.

这公园挤满了人。

The question will soon be dealt with.

这个问题很快就会得到处理。

I'm delighted with my new dress.

我很喜欢我的新衣服。

I'm delighted with my new camera.

我的新照相机真令我感到高兴。

He was disappointed with his new bicycle.

他对他的新自行车不满意。

If you are discontented with your grade, speak to the teacher.

假如你不满意你的分数, 请向老师说明。

I am disgusted with his way of speaking.

我讨厌他说话的样子。

I am disgusted with you.

你使我讨厌。

He can not be dispensed with.

少了他是不行的。

He was displeased with my answer.

他不满意我的答复。

He wanted to be done with it as soon as possible.

他想尽快了结这件事。

These buildings are equipped with air conditioning plants.

这些大楼都安有空调装置。

We are faced with new difficulties.

我们面临新的困难。

The factory is faced with the problem of how to reduce cost.

工厂面临着如何降低成本的问题。

I am fatigued with illness.

我因病而疲劳。

We hope to be favoured with a renewal of your orders.

我们希望你再次向我们订货。

Now supermarket shelves are filled with an array of foods.

现在超级市场货架子上放满了一系列的食品。

I was gratified with his speech.

他的演讲很令我满意。

We were deeply impressed with this sight.

这风景给我们留下了深刻的印象。

Temperature is measured in degrees with an instrument known as a thermometer.

温度以度为单位用一种叫做温度计的仪表来测量。

I am fully occupied with my daily work.

我全部时间都忙于我的日常工作。

She is offended with your behaviour.

你的行为惹恼了她。

We are very pleased with what he has done.

我们对他的工作很满意。

She is very pleased with her success.

她很满意她的成功。

We are very pleased with our new house.

我们非常满意我们的新屋。

He was presented with a good gold watch.

别人送他一只金表。

The building of the road will soon be proceeded with.

这条路的建设很快开始。

Are you satisfied with this book?

你对这本书感到满意吗？

I am satisfied with your progress.

我对你的进步感到满意。

Are you satisfied with your secretary's work?

你对你的秘书工作满意吗？

She isn't satisfied with the hours.

她对工作时间不满意。

Mr. Roger is not satisfied with what he have achieved.

罗杰先生不满足已取得的成就。

I was tired with my exertions.

我因过度用功感到疲劳。

I'm very tired with that long walk.

这次长途跋涉之后累极了。

I am vexed with you.

我对你很恼火。

第十二章 词组介词

常见的词组介词主要有以下几种:

1. at+名词+介词

at a loss for 找不出;穷于(辞令)

at break of(day) 在拂晓时

at ease with 自在,不拘束

at peace with 与……和平相处

at the age of 在……岁时

at the appearance of 看见……就,与……的出现同时;……公布后即

at the beginning of 在……的起初(开始)

at the center of 在……的中心

at the close of 在……的末尾,在……结束的时候

at the conclusion of 当……完结,在……终了时

at the cost of 以……代价,牺牲(了)

at the discretion of 凭……自行处理,随……的意见

at the entrance of 在……的入口处

at the expense of 以……作为代价,牺牲;使吃亏

at the expiration of 在……期满时,截止;告终

at the foot of 在……的下部,在……的脚下

at the hazard of 冒着……的危险;拼着

at the head of 居……的首位,领头在……的最前面

at the helm of 掌握着

at the invitation of 应……的邀请

at the joints of 在……的接头处

at the mention of 一提到,在提到……时

at the moment of 当……时

at the outset of 在……之初期

at the rate of 以……的时速

at the sound of 听到……的声音时

at the thought of 想到……时

They attacked the enemy at break of day.

他们在拂晓向敌人发动进攻。

Alice was always ill at ease with strangers.

艾丽斯在陌生人的面前总是不大自然。

Wouldn't it be fine if all the world were at peace?

全世界都和平相处不是很好吗?

At the age of twelve, Edison began selling candy, sandwiches and newspapers on train.

爱迪生 12 岁时,开始在火车上卖糖果、夹心面包和报纸。

However, in May, 1968, his health began to fail, and December 21, 1968, he died of a heart attack at the age of 66.

但是,在 1968 年 5 月,他的身体开始垮下来,1968 年 12 月 21 日,他因心脏病发作逝世,终年 66 岁。

The university entrance examination will take place at the beginning of July.

大学的入学考试将在 7 月初举行。

The laser will be at the center of industry in the 21st century.

激光将成为 21 世纪工业的中枢。

You mustn't study at the cost of your health.

你不可学习到牺牲了自己的健康。

You must get off your bike at the entrance of the school.

你们进校门时必须下车。

Don't benefit yourself at the expense of others.

不要损人利己。

He sat at the head of a table.

他坐在首席。

Why is a gap left at the joints of a railway line?

为什么在铁轨接头处要留下空隙呢?

The dog will cover 25 miles a day at the rate of six or seven miles an hour.

这狗能以 6 英里或 7 英里的时速,每天奔跑 25 英里。

The wheel was turning at the rate of seventy miles an hour.

轮子以每小时 70 英里的速率转着。

The man looked up at the sound of my footsteps.

听到我的脚步声,那人抬起头来。

Miss Margaret closed her eyes at the thought of the terrible danger.

想到那可怕的风险,玛格丽特小姐闭上了眼睛。

2. by+名词+介词

by course of 照……的常例(惯例)

by courtesy of 经……同意,承……许可

by dint of 借……的力量

by force of 由于;通过;迫于;用……手段,靠……力量

by means of 用,依靠,借助;通过

by reason of 因为,由于,为了

by the action of 在……的作用下,因……的作用

by the end of 到……末

by the hands of 经……的手

by the help of 得到……的帮助

by the medium of 通过,以……为媒介;由,借助于

by the name of 名叫,以……的名字

by the side of 在……的旁边

by virtue of 靠,靠……的力量

by way of 取道于……,经过

He succeeded by dint of hard work.

他由于辛勤劳动而获得成功。

He gained his supremacy by means of bribery.

他以行贿得到大权。

The speaker was absent by reason of illness.

讲演者因病而缺席。

We had learned eighteen English lessons by the end of last week.

到上周末我们英语已学了 18 课。

I sent him a letter by the hands of Mr. Chen.

我由陈先生经手给他一封信。

The path wound away before us, by the side of a running stream.

我们前面,小径蜿蜒曲折,身旁小溪潺潺流过。

That actor achieved his fame by virtue of his skill.

那位演员凭他的演技赢得声望。

John left New York and went to San Francisco by way of Chicago.

约翰由纽约到旧金山是取道芝加哥而去的。

They are coming by way of Paris.

他们将途经巴黎。

3. for + 名词 + 介词

for fear of 为防……起见;因为怕;以免……起见

for lack of 因缺乏,因没有

for the benefit of 为……的利益

for the convenience of 为了……的方便起见

for the love of 为了……起见,为……缘故

for the purpose of 为了……目的

for the remainder of 剩余的,残余的

for the rest of 其后,至于其后

for the sake of 为……起见,为了……

Mr. Bruce won't go for fear of making his wife angry.

布鲁丝先生不去了,他怕他的太太生气。

She travelled for the benefit of her health.

她为了身体健康而去旅行。

He lives in the store for the convenience of his work.

为了工作上的方便,他住在店铺里。

That project was undertaken for the purpose of housing poor people.

那个计划是为了使穷人有屋住而作的。

When you finish the test, you should look it over for the remainder of the time.

答完试卷后,你必须用余下的时间再从头看一遍。

Mr. Abel lived in Argentina for the rest of his life.

艾柏利先生晚年住在阿根廷。

For your own sake, you should study more.

为了你自己,你应当更努力读书。

4. in+名词+介词

in a court of 在法庭上

in accord with 一致,与……一致

in accordance with 根据,按照,和……一致

in addition to 除……以外

in advance of 在……之前;比……进步

in agreement with 同意

in answer to 回答

in antagonism to 反对,同……对抗

in anticipation of 预期,预料

in apology for 为……辩解(道歉)

in association with 与……联合

in back of 在……后面;赞助

in bar of 无,没有,缺乏

in behalf of 为;代表……的利益

in care of 由……转交

in case of 以防万一;假使;万一,如果(发生)

in character with 和……相符
in charge of 负责,主持,管理,照管
in chase of 追逐,追赶
in collaboration with 与……合作,与……勾结
in combination with 与……共同(结合、联合)
in command of 指挥
in common with 与……相同,与……有共同之处
in company with 和……一起,陪同
in comparison with 和……相比
in compensation for 作为……的赔偿
in compliance with 按照,依从,依照
in conclave with 和……密议
in concordance with 依照,符合
in confirmation of 以证实
in conflict with 和……冲突
in conformity to 依照,和……一致
in conjunction with 协同,会同
in connection with 关于;与……有关系
in consequence of 由于……的缘故
in consideration of 考虑到,鉴于
in consonance with 与……一致
in consultation with 与……商议
in contact with 和……联系,接触
in contemplation of 希望
in contempt of 不顾;藐视,不尊敬,看不起
in contradiction with 同……矛盾,和……抵触,与……相反
in contradistinction to 和……对比;与……相区别,与……截然不同
in contrast with 和……形成对比,和……对照
in contravention of 违反,违背,与……相抵触
in conversation with 正在和……谈话
in cooperation with 和……合作,和……协同

in correspondence with 和……相一致;与……有通信联系
 in course of 正在……过程中
 in danger of 有……的危险
 in default of 在缺少……时,缺乏
 in defect of 若无……时,因缺乏
 in defence of 保卫,捍卫,为保护
 in defiance of 不顾,无视;违背;不管
 in despite of 不管,不顾;任凭
 in disagreement with 和……不一致,和……不相符
 in distinction from 与……有别
 in equilibrium with 与……相平衡
 in excess of 超过,多于
 in exchange for 交换
 in excuse of 为……辩解,为……辩白
 in expectation of 盼望着,期待着
 in explanation of 作为……的解释,说明
 in face of 面临;不顾;尽管;与……对抗着
 in favor of 有利于;赞成
 in fear of 担忧,恐怕
 in front of 在……的前面
 in harmony with 和……调和,和……融洽
 in honor of 向……表示敬意,为祝贺……
 in illustration of 作……的例证,举例说明
 in imitation of 模仿,仿效,模拟
 in justification of 为……辩护
 in justice to 为了对……公平起见,对……公平而言
 in league with 和……联合,和……勾结着
 in lieu of 代替
 in line for 即将获得
 in line with 和……一致,符合
 in memory of 为了纪念

in need of 需要
in no humour for 不高兴;无心
in obedience to 遵照(命令),服从(纪律)
in opposition to 反对,反抗,与……相反
in order of 按……排列,依照……的次序
in peril of 有……(的)危险
in phase with (与……)相同
in place of 代替
in point of 关于
in possession of 所有的;占有的
in proportion to 与……成比例
in quest of 为寻求
in readiness for 为……准备齐全
in recognition of 承认;酬答
in recompense for 报答
in regard to 关于
in respect to 关于
in return for 作为……的报答
in terms of 依……,据……;用……的字眼
in the time of 在……时期
in the case of 就……来说
in the cause of 为了
in the character of 以……的资格;扮演;任……职务
in the charge of 由……负责,主管
in the confidence of 受……的信任;参与……的机密
in the corner of 在角落
in the course of 在……期间,在……的过程中
in the days of 在……时代
in the depth of 在……的深处
in the direction of 向……方向,在……方向
in the disguise of 假扮成;托辞

in the employ of 替……工作,受雇于
in the event of 万一;倘使,如果
in the eye of 从……观点来看;在……眼中
in the face of 在……面前,面对
in the field of 在……方面,在……范围内
in the flower of 正在旺盛时期,正在年轻力壮时期
in the form of 以……的形式,呈……状态
in the front of 在……的前面(内部)
in the grasp of 在……掌握中,在……控制中
in the hearing of 在……可听见的范围内
in the heart of 在……中心
in the heat of 在(辩论等)最激烈时
in the height of 在……正盛时
in the interest of 为了,为了……的利益,为……谋福利
in the manner of 像……那样;按……的方式
in the matter of 关于;就……而论,在……方面
in the mid of 在……中间
in the middle of 在……当中,在……途中,在……的中央
in the midst of 在……当中
in the mouth of 据……说,出于……之口
in the neighbourhood of 在……附近;大约
in the north of 在……的北部
in the opinion of 据……的见解,依照……的看法
in the pay of 受……雇用;被……买通
in the person of 以……资格;代表;体现于;叫作……的人
in the presence of 通过
in the role of 任……角色
in the south of 在……的南部
in the vicinity of 在……附近
in touch with 和……不断接触

Of course, in a court of law you must speak the truth.

那当然,在法庭上你必须说实话。

His second statement was not in accord with his first.

他的第二个声明与第一个声明不相符合。

You must play the game in accordance with the rules.

你们必须依照规则玩。

In addition to giving him advice, I gave him twenty dollars.

我除了忠告他外,又给他 20 元。

We should make arrangements in advance of the meeting.

我们应该在开会前先安排一下。

I am in agreement with what he says.

我同意他所说的。

What did you say in answer to her question?

你怎么回答她的问题呢?

Mr. Bryant thanked the speaker in behalf of the members.

毕扬先生代表会员向演说者致谢。

David made a statement in my behalf.

大卫代表我作个声明。

In case of rain, I shall stay here.

遇雨时,我将留在这里。

Refer to your dictionary in case of difficulty.

有困难时,请参考你的字典。

That extinguisher is to be used in case of fire.

灭火器在有火灾时才有用。

Mr. Morgan is in charge of the project.

摩根先生负责这项工程。

This sound occurs in conjunction with other sounds.

这个声音的发生与其他声音有关。

He was pardoned in consideration of his youth.

考虑到年纪还小,他被饶恕了。

They are in contact with each other.

他们之间彼此有联系。

The highway is in course of construction.

这条公路正在修建中。

They fight in defence of their country.

他们为保卫祖国而战。

The troops climbed in defiance of ice and cold.

部队冒着冰雪严寒爬了上去。

The beauty of the park is in excess of what I can describe.

那座公园比我所能描述的还要美丽。

I have got it in exchange for my fountain pen.

我用自来水笔去换这件东西。

He did it in expectation of a reward.

他盼望能得到酬劳而做那件事。

A coward retreats in face of danger.

懦夫见危而退。

The case was decided in favor of Mr. Cooney.

那案子的判决对库内先生是有利的。

The carriage is in front of the house.

马车停在屋前。

A party was given in honor of Mr. Tacy.

那个宴会是为祝贺塔斯先生而举办的。

Are you in need of some advice?

你需要忠告吗?

Why don't you use my book in place of the one you lost?

你为什么不用我的书来代替你丢的那本呢?

In point of that question, I quite agree with you.

关于那个问题,我很同意你的意见。

The murderer was not in possession of all his senses.

那个杀人犯神智不健全。

He is a man in possession of a large fortune.

他是个拥有万贯家产的人。

That house is tall in proportion to its width.

房子的高与宽成比例。

The invaders were in quest of gold.

入侵者是为寻求金子。

The soldiers were in readiness for the attack.

士兵们为发动进攻已准备完毕。

The memorial was erected in recognition of the patriot's bravery.

竖立纪念碑以纪念爱国者的勇敢。

George received a bonus in recompense for his zeal.

为了答谢他的热心参与,乔治分到了红利。

In regard to your last question, I will make this statement.

关于你最后的问题,我一定要做这样的声明。

We have good news in respect to your promotion.

我们有你升级的好消息。

I gave Joe some books in return for his assistance.

我给了乔许多书以报答他的帮忙。

This meant the values of different currencies could be compared in terms of one another.

这意味着不同货币的价值可以相互比较。

The job they're offering will be a promotion in terms of salary.

若接受该职位,薪金会升高。

Life becomes difficult in time of war.

战时生活极为艰苦。

In the case of a physical change no new substance is formed.

就物理变化来说,没有新的物质生成。

They are fighting in the cause of justice.

他们正为正义而战。

The project is in the charge of Mrs. Hill.

这项工程由希尔夫人负责。

Please put it over there in the corner of the room.

请放在房间的角落里。

The work is to be completed in the course of this year.

这项工作要在今年完成。

In the course of our discussion, somebody mentioned his name.

在我们讨论过程中,有人提到他的名字。

After a while he went in the direction of the little park in the centre of the city.

过了一會兒,他朝市中心那个小公园走去。

The lost man walked in the direction of the fire.

迷路的人向有火的方向走去。

In the event of rain, the graduation ceremony will be held in the auditorium.

万一下雨,毕业典礼将在大礼堂举行。

In the eye of law, all citizens are equal.

从法律观点来看,所有公民人人平等。

He remained calm in the face of danger.

他在危险面前仍然保持镇定。

He like to sit in the front of the class.

他喜欢坐在班里的前排座位。

He lives in the heart of the city.

他住在市中心。

She puts a table in the middle of the room.

她在屋子中间放了张桌子。

Bo was standing in the middle of a large group of men.

鲍站在那一大群男人中间。

Paul stood in their midst.

保罗站在他们中间。

Tangshan is in the north of the Great Huabei Plain.

唐山在华北大平原的北部。

Sugar is built up from carbon dioxide and water by the energy of sunlight in the presence of chlorophyll.

糖是在叶绿素参与下,由二氧化碳和水通过太阳光能合成的。

Joe Stone appeared in the role of Hamlet in the performance.

乔·斯彤在剧里饰哈姆莱特。

Suzhou is located in the south of Jiangsu Province.

苏州位于江苏省南部。

There are several fine department stores in the vicinity of our hotel.

在我们旅馆附近有几家漂亮的百货公司。

The performer stood in view of the spectators.

表演者站在观众看得见的地方。

5. on+ 名词+ 介词

on account of 由于;因为;为了……缘故

on application to 向……索取(申请)

on behalf of 代表

on either side of 在……的两边

on friendly terms with 和……友善,对……友好

on the authority of 根据

on the back of 在……背后;除了……之外;加之

on the brink of 濒于,濒临;在……的边缘

on the charge of 因……罪,因……嫌疑

on the confines of 濒于

on the edge of 在……边缘上;快要

on the eve of 在……的前夕

on the face of 从……的表面判断

on the faith of 凭……的信用;由……保证

on the ground of 因为,根据

on the heels of 紧接而来

on the lips of 在……中流传;出自……之口,挂在……嘴上

on the matter of 关于

on the morrow of 紧接着

on the occasion of 在……之际,在……的时候

on the order of 像似……

on the other side of 在那边
on the point of 即将
on the outskirts of 在……的外边,在……之郊
on the way to 在……之途中,在路上,在途中

On account of the storm, our field-day was postponed.

因有暴风雨,我们的运动会延期举行了。

He absented himself from school on account of illness.

因为生病,他缺课了。

He signed the treaty on behalf of the Chinese government.

他代表中国政府在条约上签了字。

Mrs. Blown got a divorce on the grounds of desertion.

布朗夫人以被遗弃而获得离婚。

On the matter of food for me, the doctors are not so much in agreement.

关于我的饮食,医生们的意见还不大一致。

I would like to have a wife on the order of that girl.

我希望有一位像那位小姐那样的太太。

There is a fruit tree on the other side of the wall.

墙那边有一棵果树。

I can't see you now, I'm just on the point of leaving.

我即将离开,现在不能见你。

6. to+名词+介词

to begin with 首先,第一(常用于开始语)

to recommend for 为……向谁建议

to the east of 在……的东面

to the consignment of 运交,转交

to the delight of 使喜悦

to the detriment of 有损于,有害于

to the exclusion of 以便排除

to the extent of 到……程度

to the memory of 为了纪念
to the north of 在……的北面

To begin with, you have confused two different things.
首先,你已把两种不同的东西弄混了。

I have recommended you to the boss for a raise.
我已向老板建议给你加薪。

To the east of China's main land lie the Bohai Sea, the Yellow Sea and the East China Sea.

中国大陆的东面是渤海、黄海和东海。

Boston is to the north of New York.
波士顿在纽约的北方。

7. under + 名词 + 介词

under colour of 以……为口实,以……的名义
under (the) command of 由……指挥
under the care of 由……管理;在……的照料下
under the conduct of 在……的引导(指导、指挥)下
under the control of 在……支配(控制)下
under the direction of 在……指导下
under the guardianship of 在……保护之下
under the guise of 在……的幌子下;假借;伪装
under the heel of 在……的蹂躏下
under the name of 名叫,以……名义,用……名字
under the orders of 遵照……的命令,奉……之命

That project is under the direction of Mr. Hare.
那个计划是由赫尔先生指导的。

8. with + 名词 + 介词

with a grain of 有一点点

with an eye to 着眼于;指望着;为了
with knobs on 尤其突出的;更加
with the advance of 随着……的增进;与……并进;随着(时间的)推移
with the advent of 随着……的到来(出现)
with the consent of 经……同意
with the concurrence of 经……同意,在……的同意下
with the exception of 除……以外
with the help of 在……帮助下;借助
with the intention of 故意;抱着……的目的
with the object of 以……为目的
with the permission of 经……许可

He reads aloud a great deal with an eye to improving his pronunciation.

他高声朗诵目的在于改进读音。

They passed with the exception of three.

除三人外,他们都及格了。

后 记

《英语介词分类手册》是我们集几十年教学科研经验精心著述而成。本书初稿完成于 1995 年春天。当时,国内多家出版社向著者表达了出版意向。我们在同年 6 月与其中一家省级出版社签订了出版协议。然而,面对学术著作出版难的局面,出版社出于经济效益方面的考虑,于次年 5 月对书稿“忍痛割爱”了。本书初稿只好被暂时束之高阁。

新华出版社面对市场经济大潮的冲击,仍本着出精品的方针,独具慧眼,使本书得以再生。

然而,本书初稿完成至今已近四年。其中有的提法已发生了较大变化。我们查阅了大量资料,尤其是一些新近出版的有关英语介词使用方面的著作,并多方听取了专家、学者的意见,对初稿进行了必要的补充与完善。在本书定稿过程中,得到了翟凤臣教授的热情帮助,他在教学与科研的百忙中,认真审阅了全部书稿,并提出了许多宝贵意见,在此表示真诚的感谢!

特别值得提出的是,新华出版社编审程克雄先生和编辑阎秋

华等同志为此书出版付出了辛勤的劳动,对书稿中的疏漏之处一一做了订正,并提出了不少颇具建设性的意见。在此,深致谢忱!

著述关于英语介词用法的分类手册,其中甘苦可想而知。面对千变万化的英语介词用法,我们虽然付出了艰苦的劳动,但不足与错漏之处当所难免,欢迎广大读者不吝赐教。

著 者

1998年12月

[General Information]

书名=英语介词搭配手册

作者=汤忠卫 汤文菲

页数=486

SS号=10158891

出版日期=1999年02月第1版